RealTime Transcriptions

TRANSCRIPTION OF THE

COMMISSION OF INQUIRY

MARIKANA

BEFORE TRIBUNAL

THE HONOURABLE MR JUSTICE FARLAM (RETIRED) - CHAIRPERSON MR TOKOTA SC MS HEMRAJ SC

HELD ON

DAY 70 2 APRIL 2013 PAGES 7437 TO 7569

HELD AT

CIVIC CENTRE, RUSTENBURG, NORTH WEST PROVINCE



© REALTIME TRANSCRIPTIONS

64 10th Avenue, Highlands North, Johannesburg P O Box 721, Highlands North, 2037 Tel: 011-440-3647 Fax: 011-440-9119 Cell: 083 273-5335 E-mail: realtime@pixie.co.za

Web Address: http://mysite.mweb.co.za/residents/pak06278

NCRA...

Page 7437 Page 7439 [PROCEEDINGS ON 2 APRIL 2013] CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR BIZOS SC (CONTD.): [10:02] CHAIRPERSON: The Commission resumes. National Commissioner, on the 20th of October 2012 you The South Africa Human Rights Commission has applied to the 3 instructed Major-General Johnson to carry out an Commission for an order compelling National Union of investigation into the possible tampering of evidence at 5 5 Mineworkers, NUM, to discover the following documents. 1, the crime scene of the 16th of August 2012. Major-General Records of discussions relating to disputes over benefits 6 6 Johnson presented you with an "information note" during associated with employment at Lonmin over the five years 7 7 November last year. You signed this note on the 20th of preceding August 2012; and 2, NUM's records on format of 8 November and the head of the SAPS Protective Service signed 8 9 9 interaction between unions and employer. This includes it on the 21st of November. Am I correct, and would you 10 correspondence, as well as individual members' complaints 10 accept the dates on which these things happened? It's exhibit FFF15, Mr Chairman. 11 regarding benefits, especially housing. NUM has opposed 11 12 the application. **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** 12 Yes, it is. 13 13 MR BIZOS SC: The Commission has had the benefit of submissions Have you read that 14 made by counsel for the Human Rights Commission and NUM, as 14 information? 15 well as from Mr Chaskalson SC, one of the evidence leaders. 15 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. It was common cause that the Commission's power to issue 16 MR BIZOS SC: And the explanations that 16 17 17 the order sought is a discretionary one, in the exercise of have been given? 18 which it must weigh up the relevance and importance of the 18 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Correct. 19 documents sought, against the invasion of the private 19 MR BIZOS SC: The so-called investigation 20 rights of the party whose documents are sought, and compare 20 - have you, sorry, I didn't hear your answer. 21 the likely prejudice suffered by the party requesting 21 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did say correct. 22 22 MR BIZOS SC: discovery if the application is refused, with the prejudice You did? 23 likely to be suffered by the party compelled to make 23 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did say correct. 24 24 discovery if the application is granted. MR BIZOS SC: The information can best be 25 In the present case the request is both too vague described as little more than a brief paraphrasing of Page 7438 Page 7440 and too broad and many of the documents sought will not be various short and some very long statements. Do you agree 1 with my characterisation of the information given by 2 relevant to the issues on which the Commission has to 3 decide. The expense to which NUM will be put if discovery 3 General C Johnson? 4 is ordered and the time which will be required for it to go 4 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I note the short 5 through its documents to track down those covered by the paragraphs, but I also note the statements that are 6 attached to it. 6 request, will be enormous. It is relevant in this regard 7 7 that counsel for the Human Rights Commission did not MR BIZOS SC: It does not draw any 8 suggest any way in which the broad ambit of the request 8 conclusions, and does not offer any advice or 9 9 could be cut down. So the prejudice to NUM if the recommendations, and it ends in paragraph 23 with a 10 application is granted will be substantial. 10 statement, "Progress with the investigation will be 11 11 reported." On the other hand, if one looks at the prejudice 12 likely to be suffered by the Human Rights Commission is the 12 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. 13 13 application fails, it's clear that such prejudice will be MR BIZOS SC: Has any progress been 14 significantly less because the relevance of those documents 14 reported since? 15 15 GENERAL PHIYEGA: requested, which are covered by the Terms of Reference, is Yes. 16 16 relatively slight. Furthermore, insofar as those documents MR BIZOS SC: Where is it? 17 are concerned, that is to say those that are relevant, they 17 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** It has been submitted. 18 18 are of such a nature that they could more appropriately be MR BIZOS SC: To whom? 19 19 sought from Lonmin rather than from NUM. In the GENERAL PHIYEGA: To the Commission. 20 circumstances the Commission is satisfied that the MR BIZOS SC: To whom? 21 application should fail. National Commissioner, you're 21 GENERAL PHIYEGA: To the Commission. still under oath. 22 MR BIZOS SC: 22 Please speak up. MANGWASHI VICTORIA PHIYEGA: 23 23 s.u.o. **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I said the report has CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I understand you 24 been received - I'm not sure whether it has been recorded

25 have further questions to ask in cross-examination.

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

and noted by the Commission, but there is a report, a final

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Page 7441 1 report. 2 MR BIZOS SC: We have not been informed 3 or given a copy of that -4 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, Mr Bizos, I'm sorry 5 to interrupt you. I haven't seen it, but let's ask the evidence leaders if they've got it. If they got it 6 7 recently they may still be in the process of circulating 8 it -9 MR BIZOS SC: I've already had a shaking of the head by the leader of -10 CHAIRPERSON: 11 Well, I can't go on body 12 language. It doesn't get recorded. Mr Budlender, this 13 document to which the National Commissioner refers, 14 obviously she didn't personally hand it over to you, so 15 she's obviously relying on information she received that it's been sent to the Commission. Has it in fact been 16 17 received by the evidence leaders? 18 MR BUDLENDER SC: No, Chair, we haven't 19 seen it. 20 GENERAL PHIYEGA: But I have a copy -21 CHAIRPERSON: Well, let's ask Mr Semenya, he may be able to help us. Thank you, Mr Budlender. Mr 22 23 Semenya, can you throw light on this matter? 24 MR SEMENYA SC: We received the document 25 last week and my instructing attorney tells me by 11 Page 7442 o'clock it will be forwarded to the evidence leaders. 1

Page 7443 in front of you? 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Ja, we've got it. 3 MR MAHLANGU: Exhibit L, yes. What 4 slide, Sir? 5 MR BIZOS SC: 154. In the police's 6 engagement with all the relevant parties, a commitment had 7 been reached that the violence had to end on that day, Thursday, the 16th of August 2012, and weapons had to be put 9 down by 9 o'clock that morning. Should the commitment not be honoured, the police would need to act within their 11 mandate to ensure that peace and stability were resorted in 12 the area. Lieutenant-General Mbombo was reported on 13 several news channels on the morning of the 16th, saying 14 that, "Today we are ending this matter." We want to show the video, Mr Chairman, to refresh everyone's memory of this speech, but we are told that the technicians are not 17 yet here, so we will remind the witness, so that we can get on with it, what the vital parts are. She said amongst 19 other things, "Today is unfortunately D-day." Sorry, 20 sorry, I thought that we would have the video, but I'll use my notes and put it. "I don't want to explain to you if 21 22 they don't want to, what then? What I told you is today we 23 are ending this matter," words to that effect. What I want 24 to ask you, Commissioner, is this. On whose authority did the speaker make that announcement?

```
2
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  So the evidence given by
3
    the National Commissioner so far is anticipatory. Mr
4
     Bizos, perhaps you can postpone then your - or perhaps
5
     "postpone" is an unhappy word - you can defer your cross-
     examination on this point until after the tea adjournment
6
7
     when this document will be available.
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Yes. I will do that, Mr
8
     Chairman, because - and I will give notice of the question
9
    that I want to -
10
11
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  No, you don't have to give
12
    notice of questions, unless you want to really. You're
     under no obligation to do so.
13
14
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 I'll wait until we have
15
    seen this document, Mr Chairman.
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  She'll answer all the
16
17
     questions you're going to ask anyway, so let's see the
    document first and then we can take it further, if
18
19
     necessary.
```

want to deal with whether or not there was political

exhibit L, Mr Chairman. I'll read it out. Have you got it

Commissioner. At 9:30 on the 16th General Mbombo took part

22 direction in relation to the events of the 16th,

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

24 in a media briefing. It's to be found on slide 154 of

I'll leave it over. I now

20

21

MR BIZOS SC:

```
1
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I've already indicated
     earlier on that there is full delegation for the Provincial
 3
     Commissioner to be in charge of the environment that she is
 4
     tasked and mandated to be in charge of. She is the
     Provincial Commissioner of North West.
 6
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                Who was present to
 7
     authorise her to make that statement at that meeting?
 8
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      She has the full right
 9
     and the responsibility to do so.
10
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                The question was, who was
     present. I want a list of the names, please.
11
12
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I don't understand your
13
     question then.
14
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                What do you not understand?
15
                                      What I do not - you've
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
16
     asked me a question. I said she is the highest most senior
17
     official in this province and she has the right, the
18
     responsibility, and the mandate, to take those type of
19
     decisions, and then you asked me a question, who was
20
     present. That's why I say I do not understand.
21
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                Were you not consulted as
     the National Commissioner?
23
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      It was not necessary
24
     because I have said she is the highest most senior official
     in this province. She has the full mandate to do what she
```

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 7445 Page 7447 did. of the plan. 1 2 MR BIZOS SC: In the same morning Dennis 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 3 Adriao, if I'm pronouncing his name correctly, A-D-R-I-A-O, 3 CHAIRPERSON: Did you know that if they said, "Today is unfortunately D-day. It is an illegal 4 didn't lay down their arms that morning, as it was 5 gathering. We've tried to negotiate and we'll try again. indicated they would, that immediately that day there would If that fails, we'll obviously have to go to a tactical 6 6 be action by the police within their mandate - to quote the 7 phase." He calls himself the police spokesperson. Who 7 words of the Provincial Commissioner - to ensure that peace authorised him so early in the morning to make that 8 and stability were restored in the area on that very day? 8 9 9 GENERAL PHIYEGA: statement? Yes, I was aware, 10 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not know about the 10 because I said on our morning of the 15th I did say we authority, but I can say that there is the topmost person 11 11 endorsed her plan to go out to encircle, disperse, and in charge of this province, and I'm sure when she testifies 12 12 ensure that those protesters are disarmed. That was known. 13 13 she may be able to talk to that. The tactical and the operational plans were left to the 14 MR BIZOS SC: Were you consulted when the 14 province, but we knew that we needed to collect the arms 15 decision was made that this was D-day? that were promised to be given; if not, make sure that we GENERAL PHIYEGA: 16 collect them. 16 I've already answered on that one to say it was not necessary for them to consult 17 17 MR BIZOS SC: Do you agree that the final 18 me -18 phase, whatever that may mean, was a very important point to be decided by you as the National Commissioner and by 19 MR BIZOS SC: It was not necessary. So 19 20 you can't -20 the Minister? 21 21 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Perhaps I should be GENERAL PHIYEGA: The commissioner has 22 made to understand what you mean by "final phase." 22 full powers and mandates to run this province. 23 23 MR BIZOS SC: Please speak up. I'm sorry [10:22] CHAIRPERSON: The question isn't whether 24 24 she was authorised to do it, or it wasn't necessary for her _ 25 CHAIRPERSON: 25 to consult you. The question I understand is whether you Mr Bizos, I've got another Page 7446 Page 7448 were consulted. Whether it was necessary for you to be suggestion. Is it possible to turn up the volume slightly consulted, that's another matter. Were you consulted by with your equipment so that those who can't hear as clearly 2 3 the Provincial Commissioner before this decision was taken as others are assisted by the amplification? I'm sure the 4 and before this media briefing took place? Commissioner doesn't like to have to shout when she gives 5 GENERAL PHIYEGA: her evidence and we wouldn't expect her to do that. The answer to that is that again I will say, Judge, the commissioner had the 6 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** 6 Thank you, Chair. 7 CHAIRPERSON: 7 powers to take decisions together with everybody. I wasn't On the other hand, Mr Bizos must hear what's said. Is it possible to amplify what is 8 consulted necessarily on what is going to be said in the 8 9 9 press conference. I wasn't consulted necessarily on how said? 10 10 they are going to engage AMCU, which had already indicated **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** My question was, I 11 that by that morning they will be putting down their arms. would like to be able to answer after understanding what 12 CHAIRPERSON: If they were putting down 12 you mean by "final phase." 13 13 their arms, or if they said they were putting down arms, MR BIZOS SC: That's what we want to know 14 there's some debate about that which we don't have to raise 14 from you and the generals and the brigadiers and the 15 with you. If they had said they were putting down their colonels, what did they mean when they say, when they used 16 that phase in the plan. We haven't had an answer yet. 16 arms, then obviously the problem would have been solved on 17 the phone, as it were. The problem was, however, if that 17 Have you asked the question? The tactical phase, what does that mean? Tactical phase. Your subordinates used it; 18 didn't happen and they didn't put down their arms, was it 18 19 they have not defined it anywhere clearly for us to know 19 then necessary to go over to action, some kind of operation, to deal with the matter finally, or was it 20 what they meant. Perhaps you can help us. 21 something that would be considered in due course? I think 21 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I shall leave that 22 that's one of the issues that arises here. Now you said definition to the operational commanders because they are 23 that you didn't have the details of what's going to be 23 coming to this Commission. 24 done. I think you left that to the commanders, is that 24 MR BIZOS SC: In their summary, and 25 correct? And to the Provincial Commissioner, the details particularly in paragraph 78 of exhibit L, "Address

Page 7449 protesters, disperse into smaller groups, encircle, and 2 disarm." 3 MR MAHLANGU: Is it slide 78? 4 MR BIZOS SC: 78. 5 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay. MR BIZOS SC: Have you seen it? Now 6 7 where do they say what would the police do if they did not disperse into smaller groups, if they could not encircle 8 9 them, and if they refused to be disarmed? What were they going to do? 10 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 11 My response to that is 12 that I have said there was a plan, and clearly that slide 13 talks to an operational plan. The plan was disrupted. 14 MR BIZOS SC: Was there a plan what would 15 they do if the people in the crowd did not do the bidding of the police? 16 17 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Perhaps let me start 18 off by saying what I understand is that you're saying slide 19 78 - is it 78? Ja, slide 78, represents a plan. 20 MR BIZOS SC: Please give us the answer 21 to the question. Looking at 78, I don't think that it 22 answers the question. Do please try to answer it. 23 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, Mr Bizos, before you 24 press that question, you referred to slide 78, but my 25 colleague Adv Hemraj pointed out that the plan is dealt

confrontations in support of what the POP was doing, and indeed when you look at the 16th, there has been a whole build-up; a lot had happened, and you can see that there 5 was a lot of information informing this plan. 6 CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner -7 sorry, Mr Interpreter, please interpret. National Commissioner, I referred Mr Bizos to the first bullet of 9 slide 80. "Should the protesters attack the members of POP in the dispersion line who will be outside their Nyalas, a 11 second line of armed members of the Tactical Response Team, 12 backed by the NIU and the STF, and following behind the POP 13 line, would," these are the words that are important -GENERAL PHIYEGA: 14 Proportionately. 15 CHAIRPERSON: - "respond proportionately to address the threat." Now if we bear in mind that the 17 people in the second line were armed, they were armed with 18 weapons for the firing of sharp ammunition, unlike the 19 members of POP, how else could they have responded 20 proportionately to address the threat except by firing the 21 weapons they had? 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: They were then, given 23 their ability, given what they can use to support POPs to 24 do so, so indeed, their response would have been based on what they had, and if I may say, it means by the time they Page 7450

NIU and STF would be responsible for close-quarter

with also in 79 and 80, and in particular in 80 in the 1 2 second paragraph something is set out which was also 3 clearly part of the plan. If they refuse to disperse [inaudible] down, etcetera, then certain things would 4 5 happen. So that's also part of the plan, isn't it? MR BIZOS SC: 6 Yes. Thank you, Mr 7 Chairman. I think that that's part of the answer, but 8 where anywhere in exhibit L or elsewhere was it said that 9 sharper ammunition would be used in order to kill people? 10 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I think what 11 is very clear after looking at all those slides that represents the plan, is that there was a disruption; there 12 13 was never an intention by the police to use that type of ammunition. So the disruption and the unintended 14 15 consequences talks to the unprecedented nature of this matter. 16 17 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think it would be necessary for you also therefore to refer to the first 18 19 bulleted point in slide 80, which is relevant, I think. 20 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, thank you, Mr

Chairman. If what is said in slide 80, was it anticipated

that in that very paragraph that you are referring to, TRT,

that sharp ammunition was to be used in order to kill

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

21

22

23

24

people?

Page 7452 actually pass the POP members, it means all efforts to use 2 the POP level of force would have failed. 3 MR BIZOS SC: Were you aware -4 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, you and I are making the same mistake. Neither of us is allowing Mr 6 Mahlangu a chance to interpret, which is very important. 7 So I will try to remember in future, if you promise to do 8 the same. 9 MR BIZOS SC: I'll try. You, new as you 10 might have been to the job, must have been familiar with 11 the Standing Orders of the police? 12 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I was aware. 13 MR BIZOS SC: Were you aware of the 14 Standing Order which says that nobody is to shoot at people 15 without a warning, without an order from the commanding 16 officer of the unit -17 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, I -18 MR BIZOS SC: And they must shoot below 19 the belt? Were you familiar with those orders? 20 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, Mr Semenya has 21 got something to say. 22 MR SEMENYA SC: Chair, in fairness, that 23 is in reference to the use of rubber rounds. 24 MR BIZOS SC: I'm sorry? Mr Chairman, I think with respect that I have a brief description of the

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

It is important to note

Page 7453 Page 7455 Standing Orders, which will support me if we go to the CHAIRPERSON: Prima facie I'm inclined to 1 2 details. I ask that the witness be asked to answer the 2 think Mr Semenya is correct, but I must give you an 3 question. 3 opportunity to persuade me that that view is incorrect, if 4 CHAIRPERSON: - the Standing Order first 4 you so submit -5 before she replies to anything. Are you referring to the [10:42] MR BIZOS SC: No. Mr Chairman, to confine Standing Order, Mr Bizos, or the two glosses on it, the one it to rubber bullets, we submit that reading paragraph 11 6 7 December 2011, the second one issued by the present witness 7 of the Standing Orders in all, before we get to 11.7, the shortly after she took office? cautions set out in paragraph 11 put defensive measures in 8 9 9 MR BIZOS SC: place as a priority. We are going to finish up that what 10 CHAIRPERSON: 10 applies to rubber bullets is a fortiori for sharp Or are you referring to the 11 Standing Order itself? 11 ammunition. 12 MR BIZOS SC: I am referring to exhibit 12 CHAIRPERSON: We had that argument last 13 S, Mr Chairman, which is signed by the witness. 13 week -14 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, that's the gloss which 14 MR BIZOS SC: 15 she issued which relates only to the use of rubber balls. 15 CHAIRPERSON: And the a fortiori We had this debate last week. objection, and what I then put to you was that her notes 16 17 MR BIZOS SC: 17 of, her gloss as I called it, of I think it was July 2012, 18 CHAIRPERSON: What the, I think was the 18 didn't deal with that; it dealt with rubber bullets, that it didn't have anything to say about the Standing Order 19 result of the debate last week, was the Standing Order is 19 20 20 what generally applies. insofar as it related to sharp ammunition. The principles 21 MR BIZOS SC: 21 which you contend on a sort of an a fortiori basis, if 22 CHAIRPERSON: It applies to the use of 22 applicable, would apply I would think as part of the basic 23 23 principles of the law of private defence. sharp ammunition. 24 24 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. 25 25 CHAIRPERSON: CHAIRPERSON: And everything else. Which are referred to in Page 7454 Page 7456 the paragraph to which Mr Semenya referred, but those 1 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: principles then apply not because of anything she said, 2 Thereafter two notes were 3 issued, as it were, which are glosses on the Standing 3 because she spoke about rubber bullets, but because of the 4 Order. 4 rules of private defence which are as it were incorporated 5 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. 5 into paragraph 11.7 of the Standing Order, and I think to CHAIRPERSON: 6 cross-examine her on her instruction which dealt with And the second one 6 7 effectively, the one issued by the witness, withdrew the 7 something else is in the circumstances unhelpful. So 8 8 first and that deals with the use of rubber balls and perhaps you can - I'm not stopping you from following this 9 9 rubber bullets, and so forth. line; I'm just wanting you to do it correctly, so please 10 MR BIZOS SC: 10 reformulate your question and let's proceed. Yes. 11 CHAIRPERSON: 11 MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Were you aware You're not asking her 12 questions about the use of rubber balls at the moment; 12 of the - now ignore your summary that you signed. I'm 13 you're asking her about sharp ammunition. That's governed 13 quoting from Standing Order 262, paragraph 11 headed by Standing Order General 262, and what particular 14 "Execution." I'm going to read them to you one by one and 14 15 paragraph of that Standing Order are you referring to? 15 ask you whether you knew about them or not, whether your 16 Otherwise if you're referring to her note about rubber 16 generals and your brigadiers and your colonels knew about 17 balls, which doesn't apply in the context of sharp 17 them, and on your information when you made the praising 18 ammunition, it's not a fair question and Mr Semenya is 18 statements of the police you knew that all these had been 19 right. 19 complied with. 11.2, "If negotiations fail and life or 20 MR SEMENYA SC: The relevant section of property is in danger, the following procedure must 21 the Standing Order, Chair, is clause 11.7 of the Standing peremptory be followed. Put defensive measures in place as 22 Order. a priority." Do you know whether the police at about CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think the -23 approximately 4 o'clock on the afternoon of the 26th, if 23 well, I haven't heard you yet, I'm sorry. 24 there was any danger, whether they put themselves -25 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. 25 CHAIRPERSON: 16th, I think Mr Bizos.

	Page 7457		Page 7459
1	MR BIZOS SC: Pardon.	1	informed it was disrupted.
2	CHAIRPERSON: 16.	2	MR BIZOS SC: Paragraph 3, "If the use of
3	MR BIZOS SC: 16, sorry.	3	force is unavoidable it must meet the following
4	CHAIRPERSON: Afternoon of the 16th.	4	requirements. (a), The purpose of offensive actions are to
5	MR BIZOS SC: Yes, August the 16th, did	5	de-escalate conflict with the minimum force to accomplish
6	the police take any defensive measure before deciding that	6	the goal, and therefore the success of the actions will be
7	they were in danger and they shot sharp ammunition? Do you	7	measured by results of the operation in terms of cost,
8	know whether they did that?	8	damage to property, injuries to people and loss of life."
9	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, according to the	9	The question is, before praising them on the 17th and the
10	report I received.	10	20th, did you ask them whether they complied with that
11	MR BIZOS SC: "Warn participants	11	order?
12	according to the act of the action that will be taken	12	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I did.
13	against them should defensive measures fail." Did they do	13	MR BIZOS SC: And what did they say?
14	that? Did anybody warn the people?	14	That they had complied with it fully?
15	GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because there was a	15	GENERAL PHIYEGA: That their plan was
16	disruption.	16	disrupted.
17	MR BIZOS SC: Well, we'll say something	17	CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, you know I think
18	about your answers about the disruption and to what extent	18	we're going around in circles. I can understand you may
19	it is an excuse to ignore the orders. "Give a second	19	want to find argument later on this aspect of the matter,
20	warning before the commencement of the offensive measures,	20	but the witness's evidence seems to be quite clear. She
21	giving innocent bystanders the opportunity to leave the	21	says, when you asked her about the Standing Order she says
22	area." Did they do that?	22	there was a plan, it was disrupted and therefore what
23	GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because there was a	23	happened, happened because of the disruption.
24	disruption.	24	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.
25	MR BIZOS SC: "Plan all offensive actions	25	CHAIRPERSON: And I think she's already
1	Page 7458 well and execute them under strict command after approval	1	Page 7460 said and other people said it, it was part of their
2	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done?	2	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to
	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the		said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-
2 3 4	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted.	2 3 4	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's
2 3 4 5	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was	2 3 4 5	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me
2 3 4 5 6	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of	2 3 4 5 6	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit
2 3 4 5 6 7	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August?	2 3 4 5 6 7	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that had to be done and he's asking you whether they were done.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she knows is what she was told, so I think some of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that had to be done and he's asking you whether they were done. Now it may be that because you weren't there and you had to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she knows is what she was told, so I think some of the questions you're asking are not calculated to elicit
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that had to be done and he's asking you whether they were done. Now it may be that because you weren't there and you had to rely on the briefings you received, you don't know whether	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she knows is what she was told, so I think some of the questions you're asking are not calculated to elicit answers that will help us to answer the questions that the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that had to be done and he's asking you whether they were done. Now it may be that because you weren't there and you had to rely on the briefings you received, you don't know whether those things precisely were done, in which case it would	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she knows is what she was told, so I think some of the questions you're asking are not calculated to elicit answers that will help us to answer the questions that the President has set for us in the Terms of Reference. Please
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that had to be done and he's asking you whether they were done. Now it may be that because you weren't there and you had to rely on the briefings you received, you don't know whether	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she knows is what she was told, so I think some of the questions you're asking are not calculated to elicit answers that will help us to answer the questions that the President has set for us in the Terms of Reference. Please bear that in mind when you proceed. You'll have the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that had to be done and he's asking you whether they were done. Now it may be that because you weren't there and you had to rely on the briefings you received, you don't know whether those things precisely were done, in which case it would save a lot of time if you just say so because otherwise	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she knows is what she was told, so I think some of the questions you're asking are not calculated to elicit answers that will help us to answer the questions that the President has set for us in the Terms of Reference. Please
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that had to be done and he's asking you whether they were done. Now it may be that because you weren't there and you had to rely on the briefings you received, you don't know whether those things precisely were done, in which case it would save a lot of time if you just say so because otherwise he's going to keep on hammering on the point and it's not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she knows is what she was told, so I think some of the questions you're asking are not calculated to elicit answers that will help us to answer the questions that the President has set for us in the Terms of Reference. Please bear that in mind when you proceed. You'll have the fullest opportunity -
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that had to be done and he's asking you whether they were done. Now it may be that because you weren't there and you had to rely on the briefings you received, you don't know whether those things precisely were done, in which case it would save a lot of time if you just say so because otherwise he's going to keep on hammering on the point and it's not going to get us anywhere.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she knows is what she was told, so I think some of the questions you're asking are not calculated to elicit answers that will help us to answer the questions that the President has set for us in the Terms of Reference. Please bear that in mind when you proceed. You'll have the fullest opportunity - MR BIZOS SC: I would like to read the orders to her because we want, when we do argue that this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that had to be done and he's asking you whether they were done. Now it may be that because you weren't there and you had to rely on the briefings you received, you don't know whether those things precisely were done, in which case it would save a lot of time if you just say so because otherwise he's going to keep on hammering on the point and it's not going to get us anywhere. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, the last	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she knows is what she was told, so I think some of the questions you're asking are not calculated to elicit answers that will help us to answer the questions that the President has set for us in the Terms of Reference. Please bear that in mind when you proceed. You'll have the fullest opportunity - MR BIZOS SC: I would like to read the orders to her because we want, when we do argue that this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that had to be done and he's asking you whether they were done. Now it may be that because you weren't there and you had to rely on the briefings you received, you don't know whether those things precisely were done, in which case it would save a lot of time if you just say so because otherwise he's going to keep on hammering on the point and it's not going to get us anywhere. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, the last sentence says, "Plan all offensive actions well and,"	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she knows is what she was told, so I think some of the questions you're asking are not calculated to elicit answers that will help us to answer the questions that the President has set for us in the Terms of Reference. Please bear that in mind when you proceed. You'll have the fullest opportunity - MR BIZOS SC: I would like to read the orders to her because we want, when we do argue that this was - on expert evidence and on the facts as they are known
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that had to be done and he's asking you whether they were done. Now it may be that because you weren't there and you had to rely on the briefings you received, you don't know whether those things precisely were done, in which case it would save a lot of time if you just say so because otherwise he's going to keep on hammering on the point and it's not going to get us anywhere. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, the last sentence says, "Plan all offensive actions well and," second part, "execute them under strict command," and my	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she knows is what she was told, so I think some of the questions you're asking are not calculated to elicit answers that will help us to answer the questions that the President has set for us in the Terms of Reference. Please bear that in mind when you proceed. You'll have the fullest opportunity - MR BIZOS SC: I would like to read the orders to her because we want, when we do argue that this was - on expert evidence and on the facts as they are known to us - that there was not a proper consideration as to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	well and execute them under strict command after approval by the CJOC." Was that done? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The plan was done, the plan was interrupted. MR BIZOS SC: No, was it done? Was anything like that done on the afternoon of the 16th of August? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, the plan was done, the plan was disrupted. CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, it's not as simple as that. Mr Bizos has read you a paragraph of the Standing Order which deals with specific things that had to be done and he's asking you whether they were done. Now it may be that because you weren't there and you had to rely on the briefings you received, you don't know whether those things precisely were done, in which case it would save a lot of time if you just say so because otherwise he's going to keep on hammering on the point and it's not going to get us anywhere. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, the last sentence says, "Plan all offensive actions well and," second part, "execute them under strict command," and my answer is in two parts. 1 have said when 1 started,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	said and other people said it, it was part of their statement that they contend that what they did amounted to a reliance on sub-paragraph 7; they were acting in self-defence and private defence. That's what she says, that's the information she received. Now I hope you'll forgive me if I say I think we're going around in circles just a bit and repeating what's been covered already. We know that's their case. The question is whether that's correct. I'm not sure - and I say this with great respect to the National Commissioner - that she's able to help us whether the argument in relation to self-defence and private defence can succeed because she wasn't there. All she knows is what she was told, so I think some of the questions you're asking are not calculated to elicit answers that will help us to answer the questions that the President has set for us in the Terms of Reference. Please bear that in mind when you proceed. You'll have the fullest opportunity - MR BIZOS SC: I would like to read the orders to her because we want, when we do argue that this was - on expert evidence and on the facts as they are known to us - that there was not a proper consideration as to what should happen or may happen -

Page 7461 Page 7463 Commissioner made the decision, had full authority to act. the question, let's get the witness's answer. If it's in accordance with what she said earlier, so be it. If it 2 She says there were a lot of other high-ranking people who 3 are in her eyes experts in the field; she wasn't informed 3 isn't, well we'll see. Don't worry about whether your 4 of the details. She is the manager and the leader of the 4 answer is the usual answer, just give us the answer and if 5 service but she has to rely on her subordinates who, as she it's in line with what you said earlier, so be it. If it 6 said, are high-ranking officials with experience. Now if 6 isn't, so be it also. 7 7 you have a quarrel with what happened, it seems to me it's **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, it did confuse me 8 and it made me not to concentrate on the question. Can I 8 more appropriate to raise those points that you want to 9 9 raise with those people who could answer it. She will ask for the question again? 10 simply say, "I don't know, I was told things. I accept 10 CHAIRPERSON: This time without comment, 11 11 Mr Bizos. they're correct. Whether they are correct or not, ask 12 12 them." So we will go round and round and round, and also MR BIZOS SC: Yes, thank you. The 13 you have the disadvantage of having shown your hand, which 13 violence that took place between the police and 14 is not always a sensible thing for a cross-examiner to do. demonstrators, the demonstrators or part of them, and the destroying of property at or near trade unions, all of this 15 But please proceed in the light of what I said. 16 happened away from the koppie, didn't it? So the deaths MR BIZOS SC: No, Mr Chairman, let me try 16 17 17 and justify why I am putting this. Our submission will be and damage to property prior to the 16th did not take place 18 that there is joint responsibility of the Minister, of the 18 at the koppie. 19 19 witness, of her generals that approved this plan, or **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. 20 allowed it to happen, and I do not want the Commission to 20 MR BIZOS SC: In fact, the 14th and the 21 have the difficulty when it comes to write its report, that 21 15th were violence-free -22 you can't ask us that the National Commissioner was liable 22 CHAIRPERSON: No, I don't think the 14th 23 because it was not put to her. This is the concern that I 23 was violence-free. Mr Twala died on the 14th. 24 have. 24 14th -MR BIZOS SC: 25 25 CHAIRPERSON: CHAIRPERSON: Put it to the witness, but Tuesday the 14th was the day Page 7462 Page 7464 put it as briefly as you can because as I say, we have Mr Twala died. 1 covered this ground before and we're going to cover it 2 MR BIZOS SC: 2 That was one, yes. 3 again, but I understand your point. In relation to the

CHAIRPERSON: So that isn't - he died through violence. He died as a result of violence, Mr Twala. So the 15th is violence-free -MR BIZOS SC: Yes, well I'll concentrate on the 15th -CHAIRPERSON: - but the 14th isn't correct. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. On the 15th there was no violence. MR MPOFU: Sorry to interrupt, Chairperson. This point did arise before and I think the ruling that the Chair made was on the basis that we can 15 only accept that the body of Mr Twala was found on the 14th. When he died, we don't know. 16 17 CHAIRPERSON: The body was found on the 18 Tuesday and it hadn't been there earlier. I mean it seems pretty clear from what we've been told that it was noticed at that point in the middle of the afternoon from the

helicopter. If it had been there earlier it would have

been noticed earlier. So I think we can assume the body

say, but I won't quarrel with you, but it may well be that

he could have been killed the day before, but I don't think

was found there, and I don't remember giving the ruling you

4 National Commissioner you have to put your case to her with 5 sufficient particularity to enable her to answer the submissions that you are going to make. 6 7 MR BIZOS SC: Because, Mr Chairman, it's 8 my friends' right to say that they don't apply. The facts 9 don't support him, but that will be a matter of argument. 10 Let me, in response to the Chairman's request, not read all 11 this to you, but let me deal with 4, 11.4. "The following 12 are prohibited or restricted during crowd management 13 operations. The use of 37mm stoppers, prohibited. The use 14 of firearms and sharp ammunition, including birdshot and 15 buckshot, prohibited. The use of rubber bullets, shotgun 16 batons may only be used to disperse a crowd in extreme 17 circumstances if less forceful methods prove to be 18 ineffective, restricted." Now have you any further comment other than your usual in relation whether that was done on 20 the 16th of August or not? 21 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, you talk about my usual - I've answered a lot of questions. I don't 22

know which one is the usual. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think that was

a sarcastic comment which is not worthy of you. Just put

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

21

22

24

Page 7465 Page 7467 On the 16th, according the point Mr Bizos wants to make depends on that. GENERAL PHIYEGA: 1 2 MR BIZOS SC: I will confine myself to the report I received, there was an agreement that there 3 CHAIRPERSON: So if Mr Bizos can rephrase 3 shall be a handing in of the weapons by those who were 4 his question and we won't have to go into those waters at 4 gathering. 5 all. 5 CHAIRPERSON: I've got to interrupt you 6 6 MR BIZOS SC: In order to avoid it I will to tell you that that's not the evidence we have so far. 7 7 confine myself - there was no violence on the 15th. The evidence so far indicates that Mr Mathunjwa said 8 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** 8 Yes, according to the certain things to the police, which gave rise to that 9 9 report I received. belief. It doesn't seemed to be backed up by the evidence 10 MR BIZOS SC: There was no violence in 10 that there was in fact such an agreement on the part of the 11 11 the morning of the 16th. people on the koppie that they would put down their 12 12 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. weapons. I think Mr Mathunjwa thought he could persuade 13 MR BIZOS SC: Correct? 13 them to do so, but I don't know that the evidence goes any 14 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. 14 further than that, but I think it's true that the police [11:02] MR BIZOS SC: concerned with the JOC believed that there had been such a 15 Now the gathering on the, at the place where 34 people were killed and 84 people were 16 16 commitment, which is obviously what you were told, but it 17 seriously wounded, is an isolated place on which the 17 may well be - or let me put it this way, might well be at 18 gathering took place. 18 the end of the Commission we may not be able to find that 19 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I don't know what 19 there was such an agreement; there was perhaps something 20 20 you mean by "isolated." The evidence [inaudible] which is approximating to a misunderstanding, but it's clear, however, that your information was that there was an 21 important. So perhaps you should define more tightly what 21 22 you mean by "isolated." 22 agreement, and your understanding, I take it, is influenced 23 MR BIZOS SC: 23 by that. Is that fair? Well, let me say what it is 24 24 not, as far as gatherings are concerned. It is not a GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, Judge, that's my understanding and I'm sure the other people like General 25 gathering in an urban area where the gathering blocks Page 7466 Page 7468 traffic and the road has got to be cleared. There is no Mbombo and the commanders will talk to that. 1 1 2 immovable property around with shops, where people cannot 2 MR BIZOS SC: A bishop came, who tried to 3 move freely. It was not a place where, as it happens at intervene, and promised to negotiate between the employer 4 some gatherings, in the urban area shops are looted. and the protesters. Why was not Bishop Seoka given an 5 People were gathered on a hillside. They were singing. opportunity to negotiate, and why was the door closed to Some of them were armed. On the later version of the 6 him? 6 7 police story there were many who were not armed. Would you 7 CHAIRPERSON: Can the witness be expected agree with all that? to answer that, Mr Bizos? 8 MR BIZOS SC: 9 9 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would agree with the Sorry? 10 CHAIRPERSON: fact that there were many people on the koppie; they were Can the witness be expected 10 11 armed to answer that question? That's clearly a matter that 11 12 MR BIZOS SC: Some of them were armed, or 12 should be asked of some of the other witnesses. 13 MR BIZOS SC: 13 do you say they were all armed, like one or two of your Yes 14 juniors? 14 CHAIRPERSON: Anything she will say on 15 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** They had been meeting 15 the matter, if she knows what she thinks is the answer, in that koppie over a number of days and they were will in any event be hearsay, so I don't think you should 16 16 17 gathering illegally. 17 persist with that. But anyway, if you want to do so, you MR BIZOS SC: 18 They were gathering 18 can, but I've expressed my prima facie view. 19 MR BIZOS SC: 19 illegally? Well, I will accept the 20 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 20 Chairman's advice. What I want to ask is this. Before Yes. 21 MR BIZOS SC: We'll come to the 21 making your exculpatory statements of the 17th and 20th, did illegality of it. What was so urgent on the 16th to decide 22 you ask why could the demonstrators not have been monitored on D-day, that it would be D-day? Why couldn't they wait 23 and contained as opposed to being confronted on the 16th? 24 for another day or two or three, to give negotiations a 24 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** My understanding of the chance? facts that were given to me was that the process of

1

dealing with it?

Page 7471

Page 7472

Page 7469 containing the protesters continued until the plan to 2 contain them was disrupted. 3 MR BIZOS SC: Did you ask them, why did 4 you stop the negotiations on the 16th? Whom did you ask, 5 and what was his or her answer to you as the responsible National Commissioner? 6 7 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I am sure the other people that will testify here will talk about even 8 9 discussions they had on the morning of the 16th - cell phone 10 contacts, and communication even on the morning of the 16th. 11 MR BIZOS SC: At one stage of your 12 evidence, Commissioner, you told us that you were involved on the matters relating to these events. Did you use that 13 14 expression, "you were involved?" 15 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** In order to understand what - maybe the question is just too broad. When you say 16 I was involved, and I say -17 18 MR BIZOS SC: You said that you were involved, if I remember correctly. 19 20 GENERAL PHIYEGA: In what? 21 MR BIZOS SC: You tell us. 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I just want -23 MR BIZOS SC: Did you say that you were 24 involved, at one stage of these proceedings? CHAIRPERSON: 25 It would be fairer to say, Page 7470 did you say that you were involved to some extent at some, 1 in the course of your evidence, and then if the answer to 2 3 that is yes, then the next question is, to what extent were 4

2 MR BIZOS SC: But if it is going to be 3 admitted now, it should be given a number. 4 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, Ms Pillay with her customary efficiency will tell us what the next exhibit number is. 6 7 MS PILLAY: It's FFF23. 8 CHAIRPERSON: FFF23. "Possible tampering 9 at," and it's dated the 18th of March. Well, we'll deal 10 with it at the appropriate time, but it's now properly 11 before us. You're still under oath, National Commissioner. 12 MANGWASHI VICTORIA PHIYEGA: 13 CHAIRPERSON: Remember the question we 14 were busy with was you had said you were involved - yes, I think you said you were involved to some extent in what happened, and the question was, (a), did you say that, and 16 17 if so, what was the extent of your involvement, remember? 18 And you said you'd like to think about the answer to the 19 question over a cup of tea. Are you now able to answer it? 20 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. Yes, I was to 21 some extent involved, and as I've already indicated to this 22 Commission, in my role as a strategic leader of the police. 23 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR BIZOS SC (CONTD.): 24 I want to put to you that your reliance on the statement that the crowd disrupted the plan - remember that? You

you involved. But I see it's quarter past 11. Would you 5 like to think about that and we can resume the discussion 6 after the tea adjournment? Unless you want to answer it 7 now. **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** 8 No, I'll answer that 9 when, after having a hot cup of tea. 10 CHAIRPERSON: Alright. We will now take 11 the tea adjournment, resume I hope at half past 11. 12 [COMMISSION ADJOURNS COMMISSION RESUMES] The Commission resumes. I 13 [11:37] CHAIRPERSON: see that someone was very busy during the tea adjournment 14 15 because we've now all got a piece of paper on our desk that heads "Investigation into possible tampering of the crime 16 17 scene - shooting incident Lonmin Mine, Marikana, 16 August 18 2012." This is the statement that I take it, it was 19 promised we would get. Do you want it to be given an exhibit number, Mr Bizos? Because you were going to deal 21 with it in your cross-examination. 22 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I'd like to read it before I cross-examine. 23

that, but should we give it an exhibit number while we're

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

No, no, no, I understand

CHAIRPERSON:

said on a number of occasions the crowd disrupted the plan. What did the crowd do before the use of any force to disrupt the plan? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to say that type of disruption would in intricate and detailed terms be explained by the commanders that are going to come here, how they, you know, they'll talk about how they pulled the fence. They'll talk about where it was disrupted for the first time. They will talk about where it was disrupted for the second time, and I'm sure lots of lots of details that are intricate and intense will come out of that. MR BIZOS SC: You chose to defend your position by answering numerous questions, "The crowd disrupted the plan." Am I correct? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** You are very correct. MR BIZOS SC: Huh? GENERAL PHIYEGA: You are very correct. MR BIZOS SC: Ja, I'm correct. I am going to put to you on the authority of experts that are going to give evidence here, that it was not the crowd that disrupted any plan there may have been, it was the police that disrupted the crowd and its behaviour. Let me give you the details. The expert will say that an excessive show of force is disruptive to peaceful crowds. Are you in

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

3

4

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

21

22

23

24

1	Page 7473 a position to agree or disagree or say you don't know?	1	Page 7475 people, some of who may be armed, many of whom are not
2	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would say to you that		armed, even according to Mr Semenya, being surrounded by
	3 3	2	
3	I would disagree. With my knowledge I would say visibly	3	razor wire, would that not be a provocative act to peace-
4	policing should be a deterrent.	4	loving people that wanted a higher wage?
5	CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, you said your	5	CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, Mr Semenya wants
6	expert will say that.	6	to say something before the witness answers the question.
7	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.	7	MR SEMENYA SC: Chair, there's no
8	CHAIRPERSON: Can you tell us who the	8	evidence of a razor wire surrounding the crowd of
9	expert is who will say that?	9	protesters.
10	MR BIZOS SC: Yes, Mr Hendrickx sitting	10	CHAIRPERSON: Yes, the evidence isn't
11	behind me, among others, because there are other experts	11	that they were surrounds. They could have gone away from
12	being called by other people.	12	the area if they'd gone in a southerly direction. As we
13	CHAIRPERSON: You've answered my	13	can see from the photographs which are in exhibit L there
14	question, thank you.	14	was sort of a line of wire between the strikers and the
15	MR BIZOS SC: Now if that is said, what	15	koppie on the one hand, and the police and the informal
16	experience have you got to say that Mr Hendrickx will be	16	settlement on the other.
17	wrong if he says that?	17	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.
18	GENERAL PHIYEGA: You've asked me for my	18	CHAIRPERSON: But they weren't
19	opinion. I've given you my opinion to say where I see many	19	surrounded, so I think you'll have to rephrase it.
20	police, I think visible policing in my opinion is a	20	MR BIZOS SC: Well, I'll withdraw the
21		21	word "surrounding" – laying out razor wire without an
	deterrent.		
22	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.	22	explanation may be a provocative act. Do you agree with
23	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I am not debating the	23	that?
24	expert. I haven't seen his report. I haven't heard him.	24	GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I do not agree with
25	MR BIZOS SC: Yes. The other that the	25	that.
1	Page 7474	1	Page 7476
1	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force	1	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of
2	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting	2	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation,
	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their	2 3	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act?
2 3 4	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a	2 3 4	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say
2	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing	2 3	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in
2 3 4	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing	2 3 4	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been
2 3 4 5	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you	2 3 4 5	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made.
2 3 4 5 6	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing	2 3 4 5 6	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been
2 3 4 5 6 7	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you	2 3 4 5 6 7	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you my personal interpretation. When there is a peaceful	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon would be used, for what purpose it would be used. Let's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you my personal interpretation. When there is a peaceful gathering and people are meeting to discuss issues	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon would be used, for what purpose it would be used. Let's deal with the facts of this case.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you my personal interpretation. When there is a peaceful gathering and people are meeting to discuss issues peacefully, based on some of the statistics I've already	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon would be used, for what purpose it would be used. Let's deal with the facts of this case. GENERAL PHIYEGA: My interpretation of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you my personal interpretation. When there is a peaceful gathering and people are meeting to discuss issues peacefully, based on some of the statistics I've already shared that in three years we have managed 33 000 similar	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon would be used, for what purpose it would be used. Let's deal with the facts of this case. GENERAL PHIYEGA: My interpretation of the facts is that should there have not been a disruption,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you my personal interpretation. When there is a peaceful gathering and people are meeting to discuss issues peacefully, based on some of the statistics I've already shared that in three years we have managed 33 000 similar protests, 30 000 of which were peaceful, I would therefore	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon would be used, for what purpose it would be used. Let's deal with the facts of this case. GENERAL PHIYEGA: My interpretation of the facts is that should there have not been a disruption, that communication would have taken place.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you my personal interpretation. When there is a peaceful gathering and people are meeting to discuss issues peacefully, based on some of the statistics I've already shared that in three years we have managed 33 000 similar protests, 30 000 of which were peaceful, I would therefore conclude that there would be trust to say the police are here to support us to continue with our peaceful protest.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon would be used, for what purpose it would be used. Let's deal with the facts of this case. GENERAL PHIYEGA: My interpretation of the facts is that should there have not been a disruption, that communication would have taken place. MR BIZOS SC: Do you think you've answered the question?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you my personal interpretation. When there is a peaceful gathering and people are meeting to discuss issues peacefully, based on some of the statistics I've already shared that in three years we have managed 33 000 similar protests, 30 000 of which were peaceful, I would therefore conclude that there would be trust to say the police are here to support us to continue with our peaceful protest. But where there is probably something else, the outcome	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon would be used, for what purpose it would be used. Let's deal with the facts of this case. GENERAL PHIYEGA: My interpretation of the facts is that should there have not been a disruption, that communication would have taken place. MR BIZOS SC: Do you think you've answered the question? GENERAL PHIYEGA: To the best of my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you my personal interpretation. When there is a peaceful gathering and people are meeting to discuss issues peacefully, based on some of the statistics I've already shared that in three years we have managed 33 000 similar protests, 30 000 of which were peaceful, I would therefore conclude that there would be trust to say the police are here to support us to continue with our peaceful protest. But where there is probably something else, the outcome would be different.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon would be used, for what purpose it would be used. Let's deal with the facts of this case. GENERAL PHIYEGA: My interpretation of the facts is that should there have not been a disruption, that communication would have taken place. MR BIZOS SC: Do you think you've answered the question? GENERAL PHIYEGA: To the best of my ability, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you my personal interpretation. When there is a peaceful gathering and people are meeting to discuss issues peacefully, based on some of the statistics I've already shared that in three years we have managed 33 000 similar protests, 30 000 of which were peaceful, I would therefore conclude that there would be trust to say the police are here to support us to continue with our peaceful protest. But where there is probably something else, the outcome would be different. MR BIZOS SC: You yourself said that this	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon would be used, for what purpose it would be used. Let's deal with the facts of this case. GENERAL PHIYEGA: My interpretation of the facts is that should there have not been a disruption, that communication would have taken place. MR BIZOS SC: Do you think you've answered the question? GENERAL PHIYEGA: To the best of my ability, yes. MR BIZOS SC: Let's go to the next one.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you my personal interpretation. When there is a peaceful gathering and people are meeting to discuss issues peacefully, based on some of the statistics I've already shared that in three years we have managed 33 000 similar protests, 30 000 of which were peaceful, I would therefore conclude that there would be trust to say the police are here to support us to continue with our peaceful protest. But where there is probably something else, the outcome would be different. MR BIZOS SC: You yourself said that this was an exceptional event, and I don't know whether what may	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon would be used, for what purpose it would be used. Let's deal with the facts of this case. GENERAL PHIYEGA: My interpretation of the facts is that should there have not been a disruption, that communication would have taken place. MR BIZOS SC: Do you think you've answered the question? GENERAL PHIYEGA: To the best of my ability, yes. MR BIZOS SC: Let's go to the next one. The use of teargas at a crowd, true that some of them may
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you my personal interpretation. When there is a peaceful gathering and people are meeting to discuss issues peacefully, based on some of the statistics I've already shared that in three years we have managed 33 000 similar protests, 30 000 of which were peaceful, I would therefore conclude that there would be trust to say the police are here to support us to continue with our peaceful protest. But where there is probably something else, the outcome would be different. MR BIZOS SC: You yourself said that this was an exceptional event, and I don't know whether what may have happened in thousands of other gatherings is of any	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon would be used, for what purpose it would be used. Let's deal with the facts of this case. GENERAL PHIYEGA: My interpretation of the facts is that should there have not been a disruption, that communication would have taken place. MR BIZOS SC: Do you think you've answered the question? GENERAL PHIYEGA: To the best of my ability, yes. MR BIZOS SC: Let's go to the next one. The use of teargas at a crowd, true that some of them may have been armed, but the vast majority, or many others were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	expert will say is provocative acts like the use of force or the threat of a force, or what happened here, putting out razor wire between the crowd and the police and their vehicles, would - and apparently was – be considered a highly provocative act by the police, why are they doing this – I beg your pardon, by the crowd, why are they doing this to us, what are they going to do to us. Are you prepared to contradict Mr Hendrickx when he says that to the Commission? May I just finish? Particularly without any warning or explanation. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall again give you my personal interpretation. When there is a peaceful gathering and people are meeting to discuss issues peacefully, based on some of the statistics I've already shared that in three years we have managed 33 000 similar protests, 30 000 of which were peaceful, I would therefore conclude that there would be trust to say the police are here to support us to continue with our peaceful protest. But where there is probably something else, the outcome would be different. MR BIZOS SC: You yourself said that this was an exceptional event, and I don't know whether what may	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR BIZOS SC: Very well. Now the use of water cannon without any warning, without any explanation, would that be a provocative act? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would again say should the disruption not have taken place, and in accordance to the plan that announcement would have been made. MR BIZOS SC: We're dealing with the facts that are before us. There was no warning. No-one has suggested even in their statements that there was any explanation or any warning to the crowd that water cannon would be used, for what purpose it would be used. Let's deal with the facts of this case. GENERAL PHIYEGA: My interpretation of the facts is that should there have not been a disruption, that communication would have taken place. MR BIZOS SC: Do you think you've answered the question? GENERAL PHIYEGA: To the best of my ability, yes. MR BIZOS SC: Let's go to the next one. The use of teargas at a crowd, true that some of them may

Page 7477 Page 7479 provocative act. you do something to stop that irritating noise that we 1 Not? Even though no 2 MR BIZOS SC: 2 hear, and secondly, that we go back to the beginning so we 3 warning was given or nothing was explained? 3 hear everything that the lieutenant-general, Provincial 4 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** On that matter I go 4 Commissioner is saying. 5 back to what I've said to say had there been no disruption, 5 [VIDEO RECORDING PLAYED] CHAIRPERSON: there would have been loudhailers talking to the 6 Ms Pillay can tell us - is 6 7 7 protesters, explaining to them precisely what is going to that what we saw before? 8 MS PILLAY: 8 take place. Chair, my understanding is 9 9 MR BIZOS SC: Stun grenades were used that that portion is covered by AAA13. without any warning, without any explanation. Would that CHAIRPERSON: Alright. Well, let's 10 10 11 regard it as coupled by AAA13. It's a very small, short 11 be a provocative act? 12 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** No. 12 passage. She says "Hope we can deal with the matter, sort 13 MR BIZOS SC: Not. Well, I am going to 13 the matter out amicably. If we can't, then I'm not going 14 put to you that your bland denials as to whether these were to give you details, but this matter has got to end today." provocative acts or not is going to be contradicted by I think that's basically what she said. 15 certainly Mr Hendrickx and other experts on the management 16 16 [11:57] MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that was it. Now to 17 of crowds. Mr Chairman, I am informed that the clip that 17 be quite correct -18 we wanted to show is now available, if we may do that. 18 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I don't think 19 CHAIRPERSON: You started on this line of 19 your microphone is on. 20 cross-examination and then deferred it because the clip 20 MR BIZOS SC: Sorry. To be quite 21 couldn't be shown. 21 correct, what secret was there that the commissioner was 22 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, yes. 22 not prepared to disclose? What did she not want to tell 23 CHAIRPERSON: Now it can be shown. 23 the audience? 24 MR BIZOS SC: Now it's -24 CHAIRPERSON: Can the witness tell us? 25 Isn't it a question you must ask her when she gives CHAIRPERSON: You can go back to that Page 7478 Page 7480 part of your cross-examination and proceed from there. 1 evidence? She will, I understand, be giving evidence. Is 2 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, it's the - may I just 2 that correct, Mr Semenya? 3 clarify, that apparently it's the same as AAA13, but the 3 MR SEMENYA SC: That's correct. 4 portion that we want to play was - or I am informed was not 4 CHAIRPERSON: The real question should 5 played to the Commission. be, does this witness know what the secret was, as you put CHAIRPERSON: Well, if we haven't had it it, which the Provincial Commissioner wasn't prepared to 6 6 7 before, we have to give it an exhibit number. 7 mention. If she says she doesn't know, well that's the end 8 MR BIZOS SC: Yes 8 of it. If she says she does know, you can then ask her 9 9 what it was. CHAIRPERSON: And the next exhibit number I would - Ms Pillay is shaking her head. The next exhibit 10 10 MR BIZOS SC: Are you aware what was number would be FFF24, if this is in fact new material that 11 11 being held back? 12 we've not actually seen before. If we have seen it before, 12 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't know. I'm sure 13 of course we just mention the previous description of the 13 General Mbombo will answer to that. 14 exhibit. Can you help us, Ms Pillay? 14 MR BIZOS SC: I am assuming that there 15 MS PILLAY: I understood that the clip 15 were no secrets between the Provincial Commissioner and that Mr Bizos wanted to play was part of AAA13, Chair, but 16 you? 17 if not, then it would be FFF24. 17 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I think in the manner 18 CHAIRPERSON: Let's see it first and then 18 that we run our business we can have consensus as to whether it needs a separate 19 MR BIZOS SC: It was none of your exhibit number or whether AAA13 will cover it. 20 business? 21 MR BIZOS SC: There's no sound, and I'm 21 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** No sorry if I turn my back - I can see better what's on the 22 CHAIRPERSON: She said in the manner in 22 which - she's going to continue her answer. She's saying 23 23 24 [VIDEO RECORDING PLAYED] 24 "I think in the manner in which we run our business," and CHAIRPERSON: - ask you two things. Can then you interrupted her. I don't think she was suggesting

	Page 7481		Page 7483
1	- Fage 7401	1	the afternoon of August the 16th you received a call from
2	MR BIZOS SC: I'm sorry.	2	Lieutenant-General Mbombo who informed you of the decision
3	CHAIRPERSON: - that it was none of	3	to implement stage 3 of the plan, which information I think
4	anyone's business.	4	you've relayed to the Minister, but in other words you were
5	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.	5	informed at some stage in the afternoon before the plan was
6	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, let me just	6	implemented, or stage 3 of the plan was implemented,
7	say, perhaps we may be not on the same side, but I do	7	informing you that that decision has been taken, and I
8	conduct myself with a lot of professionality.	8	think that's what Mr Bizos is asking you about.
9	MR BIZOS SC: What do you mean by that?	9	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.
10	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would never say to	10	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay.
11	you it's none of my business.	11	CHAIRPERSON: Let's take it step by step.
12	CHAIRPERSON: I think she means your –	12	The telephone call to which you refer in paragraph 23 of
13	what she's saying to you, Mr Bizos, is she behaves in a	13	your statement
14	professional manner; she would never say to you when you	14	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, I see that.
15	ask her a question, it's none of your business. That's not	15	CHAIRPERSON: - what time did you receive
16	the way she does thing –	16	that call?
17	MR BIZOS SC: I see.	17	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I wouldn't
18	CHAIRPERSON: - and she didn't say that	18	recall, but it was in the afternoon and that's when I was
19	and she said she never would have said it. That's what	19	informed that the 9 o'clock promise did not happen of
20	she's telling you, so let's move on to something else, I	20	laying down the arms.
21	think.	21	CHAIRPERSON: Because you had previously
22	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I was saying the manner	22	said that you were told I think the previous night that
23	in which we run our business, I truly believe that General	23	there was this promise that Mr Mathunjwa had made –
24	Mbombo in the statements that she made, she was mindful of	24	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.
25	the protocols, the prescripts, the governance of how we run	25	CHAIRPERSON: - and that if the promise
	Page 7482		Page 7484
1	Page 7482 things, and therefore when she answers she will be	1	Page 7484 wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the
1 2	· ·	1 2	
	things, and therefore when she answers she will be		wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the
2	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that	2 3 4	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.
2	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you	2 3 4 5	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the
2 3 4 5 6	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not	2 3 4 5 6	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't
2 3 4 5 6 7	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I	2 3 4 5 6 7	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that –
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the tactical phase would be put into operation on that day?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that – GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the tactical phase would be put into operation on that day? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not aware of that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that – GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: That's the gist, is it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the tactical phase would be put into operation on that day? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not aware of that information and by whom.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that – GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: That's the gist, is it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, that is like that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the tactical phase would be put into operation on that day? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not aware of that information and by whom. MR BIZOS SC: Do you deny that that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that – GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: That's the gist, is it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, that is like that. CHAIRPERSON: So that's where you are in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the tactical phase would be put into operation on that day? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not aware of that information and by whom. MR BIZOS SC: Do you deny that that information was passed to you at 1:30, or later perhaps?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that – GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: That's the gist, is it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, that is like that. CHAIRPERSON: So that's where you are in your cross-examination, Mr Bizos. Is that right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the tactical phase would be put into operation on that day? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not aware of that information and by whom. MR BIZOS SC: Do you deny that that information was passed to you at 1:30, or later perhaps? The time is not so important. Are you denying that you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that – GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: That's the gist, is it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, that is like that. CHAIRPERSON: So that's where you are in your cross-examination, Mr Bizos. Is that right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the tactical phase would be put into operation on that day? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not aware of that information and by whom. MR BIZOS SC: Do you deny that that information was passed to you at 1:30, or later perhaps?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that – GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: That's the gist, is it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, that is like that. CHAIRPERSON: So that's where you are in your cross-examination, Mr Bizos. Is that right? MR BIZOS SC: Yes, Mr Chairman. I want
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the tactical phase would be put into operation on that day? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not aware of that information and by whom. MR BIZOS SC: Do you deny that that information was passed to you at 1:30, or later perhaps? The time is not so important. Are you denying that you were informed that the tactical phase was going to be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that – GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: That's the gist, is it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, that is like that. CHAIRPERSON: So that's where you are in your cross-examination, Mr Bizos. Is that right? MR BIZOS SC: Yes, Mr Chairman. I want to refer you to paragraph 23 of your statement. Does that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the tactical phase would be put into operation on that day? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not aware of that information and by whom. MR BIZOS SC: Do you deny that that information was passed to you at 1:30, or later perhaps? The time is not so important. Are you denying that you were informed that the tactical phase was going to be enforced that afternoon?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that – GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: That's the gist, is it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, that is like that. CHAIRPERSON: So that's where you are in your cross-examination, Mr Bizos. Is that right? MR BIZOS SC: Yes, Mr Chairman. I want to refer you to paragraph 23 of your statement. Does that confirm what you have told the Chairman of the Commission that, "On the afternoon of August the 16th, 2012, I received
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the tactical phase would be put into operation on that day? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not aware of that information and by whom. MR BIZOS SC: Do you deny that that information was passed to you at 1:30, or later perhaps? The time is not so important. Are you denying that you were informed that the tactical phase was going to be enforced that afternoon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have no recollection	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that – GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: That's the gist, is it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, that is like that. CHAIRPERSON: So that's where you are in your cross-examination, Mr Bizos. Is that right? MR BIZOS SC: Yes, Mr Chairman. I want to refer you to paragraph 23 of your statement. Does that confirm what you have told the Chairman of the Commission that, "On the afternoon of August the 16th, 2012, I received
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the tactical phase would be put into operation on that day? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not aware of that information and by whom. MR BIZOS SC: Do you deny that that information was passed to you at 1:30, or later perhaps? The time is not so important. Are you denying that you were informed that the tactical phase was going to be enforced that afternoon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have no recollection of that because my statement doesn't even refer to that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that – GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: That's the gist, is it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, that is like that. CHAIRPERSON: So that's where you are in your cross-examination, Mr Bizos. Is that right? MR BIZOS SC: Yes, Mr Chairman. I want to refer you to paragraph 23 of your statement. Does that confirm what you have told the Chairman of the Commission that, "On the afternoon of August the 16th, 2012, I received a call from Lieutenant-General Mbombo, who informed me of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	things, and therefore when she answers she will be answering within that framework. She can never run this organisation like her personal business. MR BIZOS SC: Do you intend to say that there are some things that may have been said between you and the commissioner in relation to this matter, you're not prepared to talk about? Are you saying that, or am I misinterpreting you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I'm not saying that. MR BIZOS SC: Will you agree that you were given information at 1:30 in the afternoon that the tactical phase would be put into operation on that day? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not aware of that information and by whom. MR BIZOS SC: Do you deny that that information was passed to you at 1:30, or later perhaps? The time is not so important. Are you denying that you were informed that the tactical phase was going to be enforced that afternoon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have no recollection of that because my statement doesn't even refer to that. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos is referring you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	wasn't kept, undertaking wasn't complied with, then the police – you used the words "the police would have to disperse the crowd." GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So that's what you knew the previous night. Now you were told that the promise hadn't been kept. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And therefore the next stage of the rocket was going to come into operation, namely the decision had been taken to implement stage 3 of the plan. Is that – GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: That's the gist, is it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, that is like that. CHAIRPERSON: So that's where you are in your cross-examination, Mr Bizos. Is that right? MR BIZOS SC: Yes, Mr Chairman. I want to refer you to paragraph 23 of your statement. Does that confirm what you have told the Chairman of the Commission that, "On the afternoon of August the 16th, 2012, I received a call from Lieutenant-General Mbombo, who informed me of the decision to implement stage 3 of the plan, which

```
Page 7485
                                                                                                                         Page 7487
                                                                       was signing because I was told there was a page I didn't
    point before. Chair. We have been past this point before
 2
     that the statement has been corrected -
                                                                       sign, there were words that shifted, but the statement that
 3
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Yes, yes, I know, but Mr
                                                                   3
                                                                       I gave to the Commission, as you can see, is signed the 7th.
 4
    Bizos is going back to it as a sort of launching pad to
                                                                       That's my statement to this Commission.
 5
    which to move on to his next point. So -
                                                                   5
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   You know that we have the
                                                                   6
                                                                       minutes of the meeting of that day and let me read the
 6
            MR SEMENYA SC:
                                    No, no, no, he's reading
 7
                                                                   7
    the wrong statement, Chair.
                                                                       second-last paragraph of the meeting. "The Provincial
 8
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Well I think I read the
                                                                   8
                                                                       Commissioner indicated that she had already communicated
                                                                   9
 9
    wrong statement too. Give him the right statement so he
                                                                       with the National Commissioner, informing her of the
    can read that and then we can proceed.
                                                                  10
                                                                       current situation and that a deadlock was reached with
10
11
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 In the corrected statement
                                                                  11
                                                                       negotiations and also that phase 3 of the operational plan
    you do not mention the Minister. What I want to know from
                                                                  12
12
                                                                       will be executed. She also indicated that the National
13
    you is did you communicate with the Minister what you had
                                                                  13
                                                                       Commissioner indicated that she will inform the Minister of
14
    been told by the commissioner?
                                                                  14
                                                                       Police on the current situation and actions that will be
15
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      No, I did not.
                                                                  15
                                                                       taken." Is that minute a correct minute?
16
                                Why not?
                                                                  16
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    Mr Bizos, you didn't give
17
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      The responsibility of
                                                                  17
                                                                       us the - is that an exhibit? I beg your pardon, I
18
    presenting, of implementing a dispersal and operations
                                                                       understand you're quoting from the police hard drive. Are
19
    plan, as I've said is within the remedy and responsibility
                                                                  19
                                                                       those minutes already before us as an exhibit?
20
    of the Provincial Commissioner. It is operation; it was
                                                                  20
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   I'll have to check that.
21
                                                                  21
                                                                              MS PILLAY:
                                                                                                Chair, it's exhibit EE.
    not necessary for us to say to the Minister now we are
                                                                  22
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
22
    encircling, we are disarming, and we are dispersing the
                                                                                                    Thank you. Now just for
23
    crowd. It is not the type of report I give to the
                                                                  23
                                                                       the benefit of my notes, it's a long time ago that we saw
                                                                  24
                                                                       that exhibit, it's EE, it's the minutes of what meeting?
24
    Minister.
25
                                                                  25
                                                                              MS PILLAY:
                                                                                                The JOCOM minute of the 16th
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 In the earlier form of your
                                                       Page 7486
                                                                                                                         Page 7488
    statement you said that you did inform the Minister. Was
                                                                       of August at 1:30.
 1
                                                                   2
 2
    that a mistake?
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  So it's EE of the meeting,
 3
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       The earlier form of my
                                                                       it's to be found at page 696, I am informed -
 4
    statement is the one you are reading.
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   National Commissioner, a
 5
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Alright, if the later form
                                                                       long time ago in this Commission a document was handed in
    of your statement contains that section that he read, that
                                                                       as exhibit EE and it's the minutes of the meeting of the
 6
 7
                                                                   7
    you relayed this information to the Minister, and I think
                                                                       JOCOM held at Marikana on the 16th at 1:30, and the passage
 8
    what Mr Bizos wants to know is where did that information
                                                                       that Mr Bizos read you appears in those minutes, where the
 9
    come from, how did those words find their way into the
                                                                       Provincial Commissioner said what he read to you. If you
    later version of your statement, which you've now
                                                                  10
                                                                       would like him to read it to you again so you can focus on
10
    repudiated, as it were? How did that mistake come about?
                                                                  11
                                                                       it, then I'm sure he'll be happy to do so. If you haven't
11
12
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       Judge, what I can say
                                                                  12
                                                                       got a copy, I see Mr Wesley is bringing you the evidence
13
    is that I submitted a statement on the 3rd and I was told
                                                                  13
                                                                       leaders' copy. Perhaps you'd like to draw her attention,
    that there was a page I didn't sign. When it came back we
                                                                  14
                                                                       Mr Bizos, to the paragraph on the page so that she can read
14
                                                                       it for herself.
15
    started seeing those things, but my statement that I
                                                                  15
    circulated to this Commission, that's what I said to the
                                                                  16
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
16
                                                                                                  Yes, of course.
17
    Commissioner -
                                                                  17
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   What's the paragraph number
18
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  In other words what you
                                                                  18
                                                                       that you -
    were saying, if I may be so bold as to summarise what
                                                                  19
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  It's the second-last - I
    you're saying, what you're saying is you don't know
                                                                  20
                                                                       don't think that the paragraphs are -
    yourself how that mistake occurred. You weren't aware of
                                                                  21
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   It's the penultimate
                                                                       paragraph on the first page?
22 it until later, I take it, and then you corrected it and
                                                                  22
23 drew the correct position to our attention. Is that what
                                                                  23
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  Penultimate paragraph.
24 you're saying?
                                                                  24
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   I haven't got it in front
            GENERAL PHIYEGA: Precisely, because I
                                                                       of me either, but -
   ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE
```

1	Page 7489 MR BIZOS SC: On page –	1	Page 7491 CHAIRPERSON: What statute is that, Mr
2	MS PILLAY: Chair, it's on the last page	2	Bizos? I'm not challenging your statement, but I don't
3	of the document that –	3	remember such a statute, but if there is statutory
4	CHAIRPERSON: Penultimate paragraph of	4	provision, where there is one, I think in fairness to the
5	the last page of the document.	5	witness you could at least –
6	MR BIZOS SC: Last page of the document.	6	MR BIZOS SC: It's 207(2) of the
7	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I've seen it.	7	Constitution.
8	MR BIZOS SC: Do you agree that this	8	CHAIRPERSON: What does it say?
9	contemporaneous minute signed by Major-General Annandale	9	MR BIZOS SC: We have notes. Inter alia
10	seems to contradict your evidence that you did not inform –	10	that you control and manage the police service in
11	you were not informed and you did not inform the Minister?	11	accordance with the directions of the cabinet member
12	CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, there seems to	12	responsible for policing.
13	be a misunderstanding.	13	CHAIRPERSON: I think that's – you see, I
14	MR BIZOS SC: I'm corrected –	14	seem to remember –
15	CHAIRPERSON: There seems to be a	15	MR BIZOS SC: The notes I have –
16	misunderstanding. She doesn't say she wasn't informed.	16	CHAIRPERSON: I seem to remember words to
17	What she says is she didn't relay that information to the	17	that effect. I don't think they were accurately summarised
18	Minister, and the point you're making, if correctly put, is	18	in the question as you originally put it to the witness, so
19	that that part is contradicted –	19	perhaps you should put the question again, this time
20	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.	20	quoting to her the exact words of the Constitution on which
21	CHAIRPERSON: - by the minutes.	21	you rely and then we can get her answer.
22	MR BIZOS SC: Yes, thank you, Mr	22	MR BIZOS SC: Yes, well see, I did have a
23	Chairman. Do you agree that that is a contradiction of	23	copy. I don't know what happened to it in the meantime,
24 25	what you have said? GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is not a	24 25	but – CHAIRPERSON: I'm sure Mr Semenya will
23	GENERAL PHITEGA. IT IS HOLD	25	CHAIRPERSON: I'm sure Mr Semenya will
	Page 7490		Page 7492
1	contradiction. It is a fact that I did not relay this	1	have a copy of the Constitution readily available.
2	matter to the Minister, and I have said to you that it is	2	MR BIZOS SC: Oh, it's better print, yes.
3	not necessary for me or even General Mbombo or any other	3	207(2), well let's deal with you first. 207(2), "The
4	person to say to the Minister now we are going to encircle,	4	National Commissioner must exercise control over and manage
5	disarm, arrest, and disperse the crowd. It is not the	5	the police service in accordance with the National Policing
6	nature of information that I give to the Minister, and I	6	Policy and the directions of the cabinet member responsible
7	did not give that to the Minister.	7	for policing." Subsection (3) of section 207, "The
8	MR BIZOS SC: Didn't you tell	8	National Commissioner with the concurrence of the
9	Commissioner Mbombo that you were going to tell the	9	provincial executive must appoint a woman or a man as a
10	Minister?	10	provincial commissioner for" – I beg your pardon, "under
11	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did not tell the	11	the direction of the cabinet member responsible for
12	Minister this issue, and I don't even recall saying to General Mbombo that I would tell the Minister that we will	12	policing." That's the Minister of Police. A momentous decision such as this was, and your involvement and the
13	encircle and disperse, because really, it is not the type	13	Minister's involvement, you had come down to see what was
15	of information I give to the Minister.	15	happening. The Minister, according to certain evidence,
16	[12:17] MR BIZOS SC: I want to put to you what	16	was involved. How could you not possibly have communicated
	•	17	to him what was communicated to you by the local
11/	you said to our learned friend Adv Madlanga You said word		to this trial trad communication to you by the local
17 18	you said to our learned friend Adv Madlanga. You said word to the effect that you were reporting to the Minister		commissioner?
18	to the effect that you were reporting to the Minister	18 19	commissioner? MR SEMENYA SC: Chairperson, there is no
	to the effect that you were reporting to the Minister continuously and using of a multiplicity of platforms.	18	commissioner? MR SEMENYA SC: Chairperson, there is no evidence we're aware of, of the Minister being involved,
18 19	to the effect that you were reporting to the Minister	18 19	MR SEMENYA SC: Chairperson, there is no
18 19 20	to the effect that you were reporting to the Minister continuously and using of a multiplicity of platforms. This was a vital decision, wasn't it, to put it phase 3	18 19 20	MR SEMENYA SC: Chairperson, there is no evidence we're aware of, of the Minister being involved,
18 19 20 21	to the effect that you were reporting to the Minister continuously and using of a multiplicity of platforms. This was a vital decision, wasn't it, to put it phase 3 into operation? Your position as National Commissioner was	18 19 20 21	MR SEMENYA SC: Chairperson, there is no evidence we're aware of, of the Minister being involved, whatever that connotes.
18 19 20 21 22	to the effect that you were reporting to the Minister continuously and using of a multiplicity of platforms. This was a vital decision, wasn't it, to put it phase 3 into operation? Your position as National Commissioner was not merely to be a rubberstamp, but to make important	18 19 20 21 22	MR SEMENYA SC: Chairperson, there is no evidence we're aware of, of the Minister being involved, whatever that connotes. CHAIRPERSON: I suspect that's reference

Page 7493

the Minister undertook, as far as I remember, to attend to

- 2 the matter. I think that is what Mr Bizos refers to. If
- 3 I'm wrong, he will correct me.
- 4 MR BIZOS SC: Partly, maybe I was
- 5 enforced by what I expect what was said about it by other
- witnesses, Mr Chairman. I want -6
- 7 CHAIRPERSON: No, but you can't put
- things to the witness based on what you expect other 8
- 9 witnesses will say. At this stage you actually put to him
- 10 that what you were saying was in accordance with the
- evidence so far, and if it's evidence that's to be led then 11
- you've got to specify to her what evidence will be, but I 12
- thought you were referring to what Mr Zokwana had said, 13
- 14 which is before us, which seemed to afford some kind of
 - basis for the question you asked.
- MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I wasn't here for it, 16
- Mr Chairman, but I am informed by my colleague who was here 17
- 18 that the president of NUM said that he had spoken to the
- 19 Minister about the matter. I'll repeat the question. How
- 20 could you, and the Minister, could be bypassed by the
- 21 Provincial Commissioner and the senior officers whether the
- 22 action that was taken on the 16th at 4 o'clock should have
- 23 taken place?
- 24 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I was not bypassed
- 25 because when I look at the very document that you are

- legislation, and subject to the power of the National
- Commissioner to exercise control over and manage the police
- service in terms of subsection (2)." Leaving the Minister
- aside for the moment, you appear to be where the buck stops
- in relation to anything that may happen anywhere in the
- 6 country.

9

- 7 GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is correct.
- 8 MR BIZOS SC: But are you suggesting that the buck didn't stop on your desk in relation to what
- happened in the afternoon of the 16th of August last year?
- 10
- 11 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I'm not suggesting
- 12 that. I am saying to you that the mandates, the
- 13 delegations, and the relevant responsibilities to deal with
- 14 the situation were appositely, correctly, and policy-wise
- given to the Provincial Commissioner, and I have fully
- 16 delegated some of those responsibilities to the Provincial
- 17 Commissioner.
- 18 MR BIZOS SC: The impression that your
- 19 evidence, given in answer to our learned friend before I
- 20 started, seemed to suggest that you were in close contact
- 21 with the Minister and you took political and practical
- 22 advice from him, if I remember your words correctly.
- 23 Sorry, I have been reminded that you actually used
- 24 "leadership and support." Did you physically look to the
- Minister for leadership and support?

Page 7494

- using, the Constitution, that section 4 tells of the 1
- 2 responsibility of the commissioner. It says the Provincial
- 3 Commissioners are responsible for policing their respective
- 4 provinces, and what binds us is that they're not doing it
- 5 on their own; there are very clear prescriptions and
- protocols in terms of how they do that. It does say in 6
- 7 (a), "as prescribed by the national legislation," and (b),
- 8 it talks about the delegations that I've been talking
- 9 about, subject to the power of the National Commissioner to
- 10 exercise control and manage the police service in terms of
- that section 2, in their respective provinces, so she had 11
- 12
- 13 supposed to do in this province.
- 15
- intend advising him, and when did you intend informing him? 16
- 17
- 18 just want to go back to what you've said, to say I've said
- to Mr Madlanga that I continuously advised the Minister of
- 21 continue to do so.

14

22 MR BIZOS SC:

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

- subsection (4) of section 207. "The Provincial
- 24 Commissioners are responsible for policing in their
- respective provinces, as prescribed by the national

1

10

- the full remedy and powers really to do what she was
- - MR BIZOS SC: If you did not advise the
 - Minister, as suggested by certain of the evidence, did you
 - **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** In response to that I
- the progress and the events of Marikana, and I would
- I want to read to you
- ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

- Page 7496
- **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** In a relative sense,
- 2 because I've qualified my answer to Mr Madlanga, I've said
- 3 the Minister is a strategic leader, politically, and
- 4 operationally I am the strategic leader.
- 5 MR BIZOS SC: National Commissioner, this
- gathering of three and a half thousand people wasn't a 6
- 7 completely apolitical occurrence, was it?
- 8 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not know that.
- 9 MR BIZOS SC: I'm sorry?
 - GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not know that.
- 11 All I know is that in doing our work, the political
- 12 processes and issues that were sitting in there are not
- 13 things I can account for.
- 14 MR BIZOS SC: You said according to our 15 notes, "I can say in all my reporting he is our political
- leader. He gave us political support that enabled us to do
- 17 our work. That is the best answer I can give you. Maybe
- 18 I'm short of answering your question." You introduced the
- 19 word "political" in your evidence, and not I.
- 20 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** But that is not the 21 question you asked me. You said the gathering was in
- itself not just a gathering; it had I cannot say that
- 23 political overtures. You're talking about the gathering.

That's the question you asked me, and I said I cannot be

- able to tell whether the gathering was political or
- Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

24

Page 7497 Page 7499 apolitical. I was looking at a gathering of armed people, GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 1 of workers who were armed. The political nature of that 2 MR BIZOS SC: This was after the event. 2 3 3 gathering is not for me to answer and I'm not able to **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. 4 answer that. That's the question I understood you're 4 MR BIZOS SC: What I am asking you was to 5 give us examples of what you discussed with the Minister asking me. before an event occurred, not afterwards. MR BIZOS SC: Were you not aware that 6 6 7 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 7 this unprotected strike had grave political and economic I did say I'll start at aspects that required solution as a matter of some urgency? 8 the end because you had asked me the type of things that I 8 9 GENERAL PHIYEGA: In terms of the would tell the Minister, and I was just saying one of the 10 question you are asking, economic, absolutely, because we 10 type of things is what is in 24, but if you are asking me were invited a mine whose economic activity had been 11 about before, I would tell the Minister that, "We are in 11 12 12 challenged and they were wanting us to assist in looking at Marikana. The matter is, issues are escalating. We are 13 the protest, the illegal protest that was taking place. 13 having challenges with capacity; I am redeploying more 14 There were labour unions involved. I'm not aware of this, capacity to go to the area, and I will keep you posted with the political issues I'm not able to answer to. developments." That's the type of report I would give to 15 16 MR BIZOS SC: Now Commissioner, we will 16 the Minister. 17 17 eventually submit that you are avoiding truthful answers to MR BIZOS SC: Did you ask him -18 the questions relating to the Minister. You told our 18 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** And maybe if I could just conclude that, it is also important because this type 19 learned friend that you look to the Minister for political 19 20 and other guidance, and you also said that you often 20 of thing is already being reported in the press, so I have 21 reported to him. Can you give us by way of example what 21 to say, to keep him abreast with what is happening in the 22 you reported to him but considered what you were informed 22 area. 23 by the Provincial Commissioner you did not talk to him 23 MR BIZOS SC: Let us confine to 24 about? You told us that you often spoke to the Minister. 24 directions or instructions. Did you ask him for directions 25 Am I correct in that? or instructions on any other important matter, so that we Page 7498 Page 7500 can compare whether you should have asked him for 1 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, you are correct. directions or instructions as to what ought to be done on 2 MR BIZOS SC: Can you give us examples of 3 the sort of thing that you talk to him about regularly that the 16th of August? 4 may have been of greater importance of what was going to 4 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I think you 5 happen on the 16th of August? have read 207 for me. It says I must manage and control [12:37] MR SEMENYA SC: the service. I would seek advice where I need to seek that Chair, I think once a 6 6 7 question gets compounded it doesn't make sense, with 7 type of cabinet, political advice, but in this regard it 8 was management and control of a situation by those who were 8 respect. 9 9 in operation. CHAIRPERSON: It's a very broad and a 10 MR BIZOS SC: Did the Minister from time 10 wide question, Mr Bizos, I think. I don't think, if I may to time give you directions or instructions? say so, you intended it quite as broadly as it actually has 11 11 12 come out, so perhaps you must think about reformulating it 12 CHAIRPERSON: About Marikana, or in 13 13 general? 14 MR BIZOS SC: 14 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. Generally. 15 CHAIRPERSON: 15 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because I think there is The Minister would not give directions or instructions, but he would ask questions force in what Mr Semenya has said. 17 MR BIZOS SC: In order for the Commission 17 around whether we have sufficient capacity, what have we 18 to assess your evidence, can you give us a few examples of 18 done about capacity, as I give feedback, and I would share what it was that you spoke to the Minister about so 19 with him what we have done as the operatives. 19 20 regularly? 20 MR BIZOS SC: You've told us about 21 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'll start at the back. 21 capacity, which may be important because he has the final 22 Your point 24 on my statement, that last sentence will show say, or may have the final say, but the question is did he 23 you the type of – that last, that paragraph would show you give you any directions or instructions as to what the 23 24 the type of things I would say to the Minister. police ought or ought not to do in relation to any specific

25

matter?

MR BIZOS SC: You refer to paragraph 24?

	Page 7501		Page 7503
1	GENERAL PHIYEGA: The operational	1	CHAIRPERSON: You withdrew the point
2	decisions are not the remedy of the Minister.	2	about the higher authority –
3	MR BIZOS SC: Are you able to state	3	MR BIZOS SC: Because it's only
4	categorically that the decision to confront the miners on	4	information that I want to –
5	the 16th of August had no connection whatsoever with any	5	CHAIRPERSON: Are you not persisting with
6	communication or directions you received from the Minister	6	the question about the Minister either?
7	or other higher authority?	7	MR BIZOS SC: No, no, no, the Minister,
8	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think I hear many	8	the question – please answer the question in relation to
9	questions out of that; maybe if you could just dismember	9	the Minister.
10	them.	10	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I've answered –
11	CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think the	11	CHAIRPERSON: Repeat the question to the
12	witness wants to know from you what you mean by any other	12	witness so that she can remember exactly what you've asked
13	higher authority, so perhaps you could ask the question	13	and give an exact answer.
14	firstly confining it to the Minister, and then once you've	14	MR BIZOS SC: I'll read the question
15	got that answer, then you can give her, tell her what you	15	again. Are you able to state categorically that the
16	mean by other higher authority and then she can answer it,	16	decision to confront the miners on the 16th of August had no
17	but I think it's just a bit vague, the way you're phrasing	17	connection whatsoever with any communication or directions
18	it.	18	you received from the Minister?
19	MR BIZOS SC: We'll deal with the	19	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Not to any of my
20	question of higher authority. Let's deal with the Minister	20	knowledge.
21	first.	21	MR BIZOS SC: I don't know what that
22	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Our operational	22	means. Might you have been directed by him and you have
23	instructions, as I've already said, are not coming from the	23	forgotten about it?
24	Minister.	24	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I said not to any of my
25	MR BIZOS SC: There is information that	25	knowledge and information.
	Page 7502		Page 7504
1	the matter was discussed in the cabinet –	1	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to
2	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to	2	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am
	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point?		MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and
2 3 4	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos	2 3 4	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding
2 3 4 5	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or	2 3 4 5	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible
2 3 4 5 6	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that	2 3 4 5 6	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed?
2 3 4 5 6 7	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness?	2 3 4 5 6 7	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with – CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with – CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible]	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with – CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible] discussion which we also have to deal with, you know –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced, pronouncements are made by people in authority which has a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with – CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible] discussion which we also have to deal with, you know – MR BIZOS SC: This is why I deliberately	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced, pronouncements are made by people in authority which has a judgmental element. You pronounced.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	the matter was discussed in the cabinet — CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with — CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible] discussion which we also have to deal with, you know — MR BIZOS SC: This is why I deliberately used the word "information," Mr Chairman, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced, pronouncements are made by people in authority which has a judgmental element. You pronounced. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did do that because
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	the matter was discussed in the cabinet — CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with — CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible] discussion which we also have to deal with, you know — MR BIZOS SC: This is why I deliberately used the word "information," Mr Chairman, yes. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Am I supposed to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced, pronouncements are made by people in authority which has a judgmental element. You pronounced. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did do that because the very last sentence does say the police will give their
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with – CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible] discussion which we also have to deal with, you know – MR BIZOS SC: This is why I deliberately used the word "information," Mr Chairman, yes. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Am I supposed to answer?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced, pronouncements are made by people in authority which has a judgmental element. You pronounced. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did do that because the very last sentence does say the police will give their full cooperation with any investigation into this tragic
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with – CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible] discussion which we also have to deal with, you know – MR BIZOS SC: This is why I deliberately used the word "information," Mr Chairman, yes. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Am I supposed to answer? MR BIZOS SC: No, I think leave it. Now	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced, pronouncements are made by people in authority which has a judgmental element. You pronounced. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did do that because the very last sentence does say the police will give their full cooperation with any investigation into this tragic incident, because at this point in time we didn't even know
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with – CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible] discussion which we also have to deal with, you know – MR BIZOS SC: This is why I deliberately used the word "information," Mr Chairman, yes. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Am I supposed to answer? MR BIZOS SC: No, I think leave it. Now I want to turn –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced, pronouncements are made by people in authority which has a judgmental element. You pronounced. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did do that because the very last sentence does say the police will give their full cooperation with any investigation into this tragic incident, because at this point in time we didn't even know what the nature of investigation will take place, and we
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with – CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible] discussion which we also have to deal with, you know – MR BIZOS SC: This is why I deliberately used the word "information," Mr Chairman, yes. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Am I supposed to answer? MR BIZOS SC: No, I think leave it. Now I want to turn – CHAIRPERSON: You asked a question first	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced, pronouncements are made by people in authority which has a judgmental element. You pronounced. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did do that because the very last sentence does say the police will give their full cooperation with any investigation into this tragic incident, because at this point in time we didn't even know what the nature of investigation will take place, and we are saying here are the facts as we understand them, but we
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the matter was discussed in the cabinet — CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with — CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible] discussion which we also have to deal with, you know — MR BIZOS SC: This is why I deliberately used the word "information," Mr Chairman, yes. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Am I supposed to answer? MR BIZOS SC: No, I think leave it. Now I want to turn — CHAIRPERSON: You asked a question first in relation to the Minister and other higher authority.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced, pronouncements are made by people in authority which has a judgmental element. You pronounced. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did do that because the very last sentence does say the police will give their full cooperation with any investigation into this tragic incident, because at this point in time we didn't even know what the nature of investigation will take place, and we are saying here are the facts as we understand them, but we will cooperate, comply, participate in any investigation
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with – CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible] discussion which we also have to deal with, you know – MR BIZOS SC: This is why I deliberately used the word "information," Mr Chairman, yes. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Am I supposed to answer? MR BIZOS SC: No, I think leave it. Now I want to turn – CHAIRPERSON: You asked a question first in relation to the Minister and other higher authority. The problem was, what did you mean by "other higher	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced, pronouncements are made by people in authority which has a judgmental element. You pronounced. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did do that because the very last sentence does say the police will give their full cooperation with any investigation into this tragic incident, because at this point in time we didn't even know what the nature of investigation will take place, and we are saying here are the facts as we understand them, but we will cooperate, comply, participate in any investigation and we hope that that investigation would then give any
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	the matter was discussed in the cabinet — CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with — CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible] discussion which we also have to deal with, you know — MR BIZOS SC: This is why I deliberately used the word "information," Mr Chairman, yes. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Am I supposed to answer? MR BIZOS SC: No, I think leave it. Now I want to turn — CHAIRPERSON: You asked a question first in relation to the Minister and other higher authority. The problem was, what did you mean by "other higher authority?" So you said you withdrew —	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced, pronouncements are made by people in authority which has a judgmental element. You pronounced. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did do that because the very last sentence does say the police will give their full cooperation with any investigation into this tragic incident, because at this point in time we didn't even know what the nature of investigation will take place, and we are saying here are the facts as we understand them, but we will cooperate, comply, participate in any investigation and we hope that that investigation would then give any other additional information. On the basis of that then we
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	the matter was discussed in the cabinet – CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, you want to raise a point? MR SEMENYA SC: Well, perhaps if Mr Bizos could tell us whether that is going to be the evidence, or what is the evidence? What's the source for that proposition being put to the witness? MR BIZOS SC: Well I will withdraw this question and I understand that my learned friends intend, that have not yet been heard, want to deal with – CHAIRPERSON: There are also problems of course in relation to admissibility of evidence [inaudible] discussion which we also have to deal with, you know – MR BIZOS SC: This is why I deliberately used the word "information," Mr Chairman, yes. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Am I supposed to answer? MR BIZOS SC: No, I think leave it. Now I want to turn – CHAIRPERSON: You asked a question first in relation to the Minister and other higher authority. The problem was, what did you mean by "other higher	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to return to your 17th of August statement - FFF5, Mr Chairman – and I am going to ask you, did you in view of the appalling and injuries of people, did you give any thought to holding back from exonerating the police until a credible investigation had been completed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I reported the facts as they were presented to me, and the statement that you read were the facts that were presented to me. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't reserve in your statement on the present facts that I have, been given by members of the police that took part, you pronounced, pronouncements are made by people in authority which has a judgmental element. You pronounced. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did do that because the very last sentence does say the police will give their full cooperation with any investigation into this tragic incident, because at this point in time we didn't even know what the nature of investigation will take place, and we are saying here are the facts as we understand them, but we will cooperate, comply, participate in any investigation and we hope that that investigation would then give any

_	Page 7505	_	Page 7507
1	we'd participate, we would comply, and we would make sure	1	what I see and read.
2	that we give our full inputs.	2	MR BIZOS SC: You're influenced?
3	MR BIZOS SC: This is what you say now.	3	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not ignorant of
4	GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is in the statement.	4	what I read and see.
5	CHAIRPERSON: The last paragraph of FFF5	5	MR BIZOS SC: Are you influenced by what
6	-	6	you see and hear and read?
7	MR BIZOS SC: Yes, it was drawn to my	7	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm giving what I think
8	attention and I will thank you.	8	is my best answer to your question. I'm not ignorant of
9	CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so she said it then	9	what I see and read.
10	and she says it now.	10	MR BIZOS SC: I'll ask you for the last
11	MR BIZOS SC: Yes, but I'm asking	11	time. Are you influenced by what you see, what you hear,
12	you about the word "pronouncement" that you used. It has a	12	and what is reported to you, and do you take it all on face
13	certain meaning. It's people in authority who say I have,	13	value?
14	I say, and it must be accepted. There is at least an	14	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I've given
15	implied meaning on it. Was the word "pronounced"	15	you what I think is my best answer.
16	deliberately used by you?	16	[12:57] MR BIZOS SC: But you see, even before
17	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Given the facts that	17	you made the statement of the 17th there were allegations
18	were given to me on the day, that is the only information	18	that this was a massacre.
19	that I had at hand and that was the facts that as they came	19	GENERAL PHIYEGA: On the very day that I
20	from the police. What happened afterwards, I have already	20	made that statement a question was asked to me about the
21	articulated in my statement that we will give full	21	massacre and my response on that day was that it is an
22	cooperation with any investigation into this tragic	22	unfortunate choice of words. I was responding to a
	incident.		
23		23	journalist that asked me that question.
24	MR BIZOS SC: Part of your announcement	24	MR BIZOS SC: Did you ask them what
25	reads, "The militant group stormed towards the police,	25	information they had that prompted them to call it a
			D 7500
	Page 7506	1	Page 7508 massacre?
1 2	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it	1 2	massacre?
1	Page 7506		massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference
1 2	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the	2	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the
1 2 3 4	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate	2	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question.
1 2 3 4 5	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second	2 3 4 5	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is
1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page.	2 3 4 5 6	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated	2 3 4 5 6 7	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage that was shown even in this place.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because that question
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage that was shown even in this place. MR BIZOS SC: We're talking about the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because that question is carrying many things I would say the view will always be
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage that was shown even in this place. MR BIZOS SC: We're talking about the 17th. We'll come to the 20th. At that stage what other	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because that question is carrying many things I would say the view will always be informed by information at one's disposal, from the police,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage that was shown even in this place. MR BIZOS SC: We're talking about the 17th. We'll come to the 20th. At that stage what other evidence, if any, did you have to corroborate what your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because that question is carrying many things I would say the view will always be informed by information at one's disposal, from the police, from the media, from other people. That's what your view
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage that was shown even in this place. MR BIZOS SC: We're talking about the 17th. We'll come to the 20th. At that stage what other evidence, if any, did you have to corroborate what your police generals, or brigadiers or colonels, told you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because that question is carrying many things I would say the view will always be informed by information at one's disposal, from the police, from the media, from other people. That's what your view will be shaped by.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage that was shown even in this place. MR BIZOS SC: We're talking about the 17th. We'll come to the 20th. At that stage what other evidence, if any, did you have to corroborate what your police generals, or brigadiers or colonels, told you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Facts from the police,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	massacre? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because that question is carrying many things I would say the view will always be informed by information at one's disposal, from the police, from the media, from other people. That's what your view will be shaped by. MR BIZOS SC: What is your answer to my
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage that was shown even in this place. MR BIZOS SC: We're talking about the 17th. We'll come to the 20th. At that stage what other evidence, if any, did you have to corroborate what your police generals, or brigadiers or colonels, told you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Facts from the police, visual evidence on the screens, video reports, newspaper	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because that question is carrying many things I would say the view will always be informed by information at one's disposal, from the police, from the media, from other people. That's what your view will be shaped by. MR BIZOS SC: What is your answer to my question?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage that was shown even in this place. MR BIZOS SC: We're talking about the 17th. We'll come to the 20th. At that stage what other evidence, if any, did you have to corroborate what your police generals, or brigadiers or colonels, told you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Facts from the police, visual evidence on the screens, video reports, newspaper reports, carried a lot of information that also further	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because that question is carrying many things I would say the view will always be informed by information at one's disposal, from the police, from the media, from other people. That's what your view will be shaped by. MR BIZOS SC: What is your answer to my question? GENERAL PHIYEGA: My answer to your
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage that was shown even in this place. MR BIZOS SC: We're talking about the 17th. We'll come to the 20th. At that stage what other evidence, if any, did you have to corroborate what your police generals, or brigadiers or colonels, told you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Facts from the police, visual evidence on the screens, video reports, newspaper reports, carried a lot of information that also further informed me.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because that question is carrying many things I would say the view will always be informed by information at one's disposal, from the police, from the media, from other people. That's what your view will be shaped by. MR BIZOS SC: What is your answer to my question? GENERAL PHIYEGA: My answer to your question is that views and positions are informed by
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage that was shown even in this place. MR BIZOS SC: We're talking about the 17th. We'll come to the 20th. At that stage what other evidence, if any, did you have to corroborate what your police generals, or brigadiers or colonels, told you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Facts from the police, visual evidence on the screens, video reports, newspaper reports, carried a lot of information that also further informed me. MR BIZOS SC: Are you influenced by what	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because that question is carrying many things I would say the view will always be informed by information at one's disposal, from the police, from the media, from other people. That's what your view will be shaped by. MR BIZOS SC: What is your answer to my question? GENERAL PHIYEGA: My answer to your question is that views and positions are informed by multiplicity of feeders.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage that was shown even in this place. MR BIZOS SC: We're talking about the 17th. We'll come to the 20th. At that stage what other evidence, if any, did you have to corroborate what your police generals, or brigadiers or colonels, told you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Facts from the police, visual evidence on the screens, video reports, newspaper reports, carried a lot of information that also further informed me. MR BIZOS SC: Are you influenced by what you read and what you listen to on the radio?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because that question is carrying many things I would say the view will always be informed by information at one's disposal, from the police, from the media, from other people. That's what your view will be shaped by. MR BIZOS SC: What is your answer to my question? GENERAL PHIYEGA: My answer to your question is that views and positions are informed by multiplicity of feeders. MR BIZOS SC: Please repeat that.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Page 7506 firing shots and yielding general weapons." Is it dangerous weapons? CHAIRPERSON: The reference is to the penultimate paragraph on the second page, the penultimate sentence in fact of the penultimate paragraph on the second page. MR BIZOS SC: "Police retreated systematically and were forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That tells the public in South Africa and the world at large that you, the Commissioner of Police, accept everything your subordinates told you. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it is true, and also other evidence that we've seen on a lot of footage that was shown even in this place. MR BIZOS SC: We're talking about the 17th. We'll come to the 20th. At that stage what other evidence, if any, did you have to corroborate what your police generals, or brigadiers or colonels, told you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Facts from the police, visual evidence on the screens, video reports, newspaper reports, carried a lot of information that also further informed me. MR BIZOS SC: Are you influenced by what	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a press conference you don't have that nature of dialogue. He asked the question and I responded to the question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to accept one side of a story as to what the police have done and pronounce upon it on that basis? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand your question. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that it is your right to come to conclusions as to what the police did or did not do upon the word of members of the police force only? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because that question is carrying many things I would say the view will always be informed by information at one's disposal, from the police, from the media, from other people. That's what your view will be shaped by. MR BIZOS SC: What is your answer to my question? GENERAL PHIYEGA: My answer to your question is that views and positions are informed by multiplicity of feeders.

6

7

8

9

16

17

18

19

1

9

10

11

15

16

17

Page 7511

Page 7509

informed by a multiplicity of feeders and inputs.

2 MR BIZOS SC: And not on what the police

3 told you only?

4 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I have said

5 multiplicity of feeders.

CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, are you going to 6 7 be long with this point? Because it's 1 o'clock and I'm

proposing that we should resume at 1:30 because we started 8

9 at 10 this morning. So if you want to round this point off

10 before we adjourn, do so.

MR BIZOS SC: 11 I'll come to the next

question after the adjournment, Mr Chairman. 12

13 CHAIRPERSON: The Commission will now 14 adjourn for lunch. We resume as soon after half past 1 as 15

[COMMISSION ADJOURNS COMMISSION RESUMES] 16

[13:38] CHAIRPERSON: You're still under oath. 17

18 Mr Bizos.

19 MANGWASHI VICTORIA PHIYEGA: S.U.O.

20 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR BIZOS SC (CONTD.):

21 Thank you, Mr Chairman. Commissioner, would you agree that

22 persons in your position as the head of a couple of hundred

23 thousand police officers, has to apply her mind to act

24 cautiously and with circumspection? Would you agree

25 generally speaking that the head of an organisation

Page 7510

shouldn't just speak to one side and pronounce upon the

2 matter?

1

4

7

11

12

13

14 15

3 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Indeed it is necessary

for a leader to take various aspects into account.

In making up your mind to 5 MR BIZOS SC:

exonerate the whole, all 600-odd police officers from any 6

blame or any liability for what happened in Marikana,

8 without hearing from anyone else, was not in accordance

9 with the expectations we have of people who hold leading

10 positions in the administration in the governing of this

country.

GENERAL PHIYEGA: Only if what I said earlier on to say in taking the decision and making the

inputs that I made and the statement that I have indicated

at the last sentence, and also some of the, what I said, I

16 mean if I look at this transcript, what I said towards the

17 end of my statement, which was not in the statement, if I

18 may just read it from a document that we were given by the

19 evidence leaders, where I was talking about it wasn't time

for finger-pointing, it wasn't time for all those type of

21 things, it was time for looking at many other things, and 22 I've also said I was not ignorant to what I was seeing on

TV, what I was reading, what I was hearing. So I have

24 looked at a number of things.

MR BIZOS SC: I want to put to you that

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

in making those two statements you did not act with

2 caution, nor circumspection, but on the contrary you did

not apply your mind to the circumstances. You accepted the

police version without question because of your strong bond 5

of loyalty to the police.

talk about that.

GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, that is your

conclusion; it is not my conclusion.

MR BIZOS SC: It's not your conclusion.

There has been an outcry again calling for the end of the 10 police culture that appears to be apparent that the police 11 are more interested in solidarity among themselves than 12 seeking to speak the truth. Have you heard what I have

13 said from many voices since you accepted this position?

14 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have heard what you 15 have said and I have read many books globally that also

MR BIZOS SC: Are you concerned about the

allegations that are made about this police culture? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think what is important is what you've mentioned to say about the

20 allegations. I would be concerned if I was experiencing

22 that. I haven't as yet experienced that. Maybe it's, my 23 eight months is too short.

24 MR BIZOS SC: Are you not aware that

there is an outcry in the public domain that this police

Page 7512 culture has to stop?

2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have heard of that.

3 MR BIZOS SC: And examples are given in

the public domain that you have a group of nine officers, 5 where a person was killed and somehow none of the nine are

prepared to say one of our number, so-and-so pulled the 7

trigger. What do you think that does to the reputation of

8 the police force that you are leading?

GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm not sure whether my view on, my views on that one would have any influence to the questions you've asked me before because really, I

12 thought that was a legal process. The court had to look 13 into the matter and the court had to decide based on facts

14 and information before them on, of that outcome.

MR BIZOS SC: I don't want to discuss the case that you're probably correctly thinking that I am talking about, and I don't want to discuss the judgment

18 given. What I am asking is that there were nine policemen

together with a person that pulled the trigger and not a single policeman came forward and said my colleague so-and-

21 so pulled the trigger. What does that do to the reputation

22 of the police force that you are heading?

23 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I think there 24 are many other things that happen in the police and that

particular one, really, I'm not able to say why those nine

I think that's correct, Mr

Not by me, Mr Chairman.

No, but it doesn't matter.

```
Page 7513
     answered the way they did. I cannot be able to cast a
     position on that one.
 2
 3
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Mr Bizos, I hope you're not
 4
     going very much further down this line of investigation -
 5
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 No, I'm not. That was the
    last question -
 6
 7
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  I don't know if it's going
8
     to help us at all, frankly.
 9
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 That was the last question,
    Mr Chairman. It's too long to - the line is too long to
10
11
     burden the Commission with it, Mr Chairman. Now the
12
     statement that you made on the 17th and the statement that
13
     you made on the 20th were given the widest publicity. Your
    words, particularly on the 20th, which were read out to you
     by our learned friend that cross-examined you first, I
15
    won't quote all of them, I want to remind you of what you
16
17
     said. "So for that I just want once more to thank you for
18
    having done what you did, for having endured the challenges
19
     that we endure, and as we mourn as a country, let us
20
    remember that the pain that everybody is feeling is felt by
21
     all of us, but all we did was to do our job and to do it in
22
    a manner that we are trained, that we know it should be
23
     done responsibly, caringly, focusing on that which is our
24
     responsibility." What were you thanking the 1000-odd
25
     policemen that you were addressing, what were you thanking
```

```
Page 7515
    responsible policing -
2
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Mr Bizos, you're wrongly
3
    quoting it. It was pointed out when she was being cross-
     examined by Mr Madlanga that the transcript is incorrect,
 5
     that the word "we" shouldn't be there. So the sentence
6
    reads, "I come before you to actually say trying as it may
7
    be, mourning as we are, let us take note of the fact that
8
    whatever happened represents the best of responsible
9
     policing." That's the way it should read and that's the
10
    way it was corrected.
11
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Yes.
12
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  So the "we" is out, so it's
    not referring to people who represent the best of
     responsible policing; it's whatever happened represents the
     best responsible - that's what she said. It doesn't
     necessarily detract from your question, but it's useful to
16
17
     put it correctly.
18
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Yes. Well, taken that as
19
    corrected by the Chairman of the Commission, together with
20
    the next paragraph but one, were they being thanked and
21
    were they being praised for among other things killing 34
22
     people and injuring 84 others?
23
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Yes, Mr Semenya?
24
           MR SEMENYA SC:
                                    Chair, the question has
```

been repeatedly asked and repeatedly answered.

The question has been asked already by Mr Madlanga.

CHAIRPERSON:

MR BIZOS SC:

CHAIRPERSON:

Bizos. What do you say?

Page 7514

1

2

3

4

6 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. 7 CHAIRPERSON: I'm not sure it helps for someone else to come along and ask the same question, 9 otherwise we'll have each one of the parties asking the 10 same question that everybody asked before, and we're 11 sitting here until the next century. 12 MR BIZOS SC: I don't remember the 13 question being put in the form in which I put it. It may 14 be substantially similar, but be that as it may, what I 15 want to ask you, Commissioner, what message were you 16 sending on the facts and allegations that we know of, to 17 the police force as a whole, other than it doesn't matter 18 what you do, the commissioner is behind you, she will 19 praise you and she will thank you? Is that a message to be 20 sent to a police force whose reputation is being questioned 21 by many people in South Africa, that you are on their side 22 and that you will protect them, come what may? 23 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, that's your

interpretation of the message. That is not my message, and

I have articulated my message in this statement, and why I

them for? 1 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I will go back to the 3 paragraph that you are reading so that I can contextualise 4 my answer to you, and also say part of my evidence to this 5 Commission, I requested that this whole tape be played because all that was played throughout the media was a 6 7 snippet and it decontextualised my message. But to go to 8 the paragraph that you have read, let me again go through it. I said, "So for that I just want to once more thank 9 you for having done what you did, for having endured the 10 challenges that we endured, and as we mourn as a country, 11 12 let us remember the pain that everybody is feeling, that it 13 is felt by all of us, but all we did," and I now highlight, 14 "was to do our job in a manner that we were trained." We 15 had a plan. We were going to roll out our plan. That was 16 disrupted and we had unintended outcomes. I thanked them, 17 as I said to Mr Madlanga, for having done their work 18 according to the prescripts, according to the protocols that they were supposed to follow, and I did not celebrate death because in an earlier paragraph I talk about 21 mourning. In this paragraph I talk about the regrettable 22 incident. MR BIZOS SC: You also said in the 23 24 previous but one paragraph that they, those present, and

those that were in Marikana, represent the best of

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

24

Page 7519

I would not, it's a

Yes, I think the question

Yes, if the supposition

Page 7517 asked for this tape to be played the way it is, your 1 please? interpretation of the message is not what I'm saying to the 2 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 3 police. supposition. It may well be true, I, let's suppose I would 4 MR BIZOS SC: The question is, what like us to note it as a supposition. 5 5 message is it sending to the South African Police? I'm CHAIRPERSON: is very squarely based on the proposition that this is a asking you what message is it - if you disagree with 6 6 7 7 anything I say, that's your privilege, but I am asking you supposition. We are not asking you to accept that the what message is it sending to the South African Police in supposition is correct finally, but simply to assume for 8 the present circumstances, or at the time that you made 9 9 the purposes of your argument that it's correct. But he them? Please answer that. 10 says if it is correct it's an alarming thing that he says 10 11 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 11 and I take it that you agree with that? The message I was 12 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 12 sending to the police was, (1), that we are mourning 13 because there is a tragedy that has befallen us as a 13 is correct. 14 nation, and the message I sent to them was also that I do 14 15 thank you for following the prescripts, the protocol, in 15 executing your job, and it is separate from the mourning. 16 16 17 17 [13:58] MR BIZOS SC: Would it not be 18 deleterious, not only to the police, but the country as a 18 19 whole, if the message is interpreted I will do what I like 19 20 and the Commissioner will protect me and nothing will 20 that so? 21 21 happen to me? 22 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, that is your 23 23 standpoint, not my standpoint and I'm not able to comment 24 24 on your standpoint. 25 MR BIZOS SC: Let us turn to the

CHAIRPERSON: I think you said you referred it to IPID for further investigation. Yes. **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** MR BIZOS SC: They are, that's the appropriate directorate which is supposed to investigate allegations of this kind against members of the police, is GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. I'm on record as saying, for this statement to be there, it's because I commissioned it, because there was no statement. I asked Myburgh to write the statement because I wanted to know if he knew about this, who did you report it to, did you make Page 7520 a statement on it and this is why I asked the commanders to make sure that this statement is there and then they gave 3 it IPID. 4 MR BIZOS SC: If the contents of the statement are found to be correct, do you agree that at least the one person that was shot in cold blood was not 7 shot in the circumstances described by Myburgh in self-8 defence? 9 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Only when facts that 10 confirm this, can I be able to question. 11 MR BIZOS SC: Did this statement come to 12 your notice before you made your statement or statements placed before the commission? 14 GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. 15 MR BIZOS SC: You went with this 16 statement -17 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Before I make my -When did this statement 18 MR BIZOS SC: 19 come to your notice? 20 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I think it is indicated 21 in one of the, I just want to look at that. 22 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think your 23 question was ambiguous. When you said the statements you made and placed before the commission, I must confess I thought you meant the exhibits, the witness statements, FF2

statement which was not made public by the police but our 1 learned friends who are leading the evidence stumbled upon 2 3 whilst you were in the box, the statement of Warrant-4 Officer Walter Myburgh. 5 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I don't think they will agree they stumbled on anything, but never mind. 6 You can put that statement to that witness, I don't think 7 8 they stumbled on it. I think they deny that but put the 9 witness, put the statement to the witness without any 10 reference to stumbling. 11 MR BIZOS SC: This is a statement which 12 was produced by our learned friends, the evidence leaders 13 whilst you were in the box. You know what statement I am 14 talking about? 15 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, FF7. 16 MR BIZOS SC: You apparently knew about 17 this statement in October 2012. You have interviewed him? 18 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, he informed me. 19 MR BIZOS SC: And a very alarming allegation is made in that sworn statement. 21 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, you are correct. On the face of it, it's an 22 MR BIZOS SC:

alarming statement. Under oath by a warrant-officer in the

police, lets for the purposes of my other questions accept

that it may well be true. Can we proceed on that basis

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

RealTime Transcriptions Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Page 7521 Page 7523 brought to the attention of the commission by the South the exhibit statements. 1 2 African police service. The witness has already told us it 2 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. 3 But she obviously thought was created on her instruction. There is nothing untoward CHAIRPERSON: 3 4 you meant the media statements. 4 5 MR BIZOS SC: 5 CHAIRPERSON: No no Also sent to IPID, as we CHAIRPERSON: 6 all know. As far as I know anyway, all the IPID files and 6 And it occurred to me that 7 7 the question as framed could legitimately give rise to that dockets were made available to the evidence leaders. So I interpretation. So I think you must make it clear to her 8 don't know whether their attention was specifically drawn 8 9 9 that you are referring to this statement among all the others. 10 MR BIZOS SC: To her statement. 10 MR SEMENYA SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: To her statement, which is 11 CHAIRPERSON: But it certainly, well they 11 12 can tell us, Mr Budlender, how did the evidence leaders get 12 before us. 13 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, before -13 hold of this statement? Was it -14 CHAIRPERSON: The one which there are two 14 MR BUDLENDER SC: Chairperson, it was 15 versions. 15 amongst the statements produced by the, made available by the police, that's correct. Amongst a number of other 16 MR BIZOS SC: The two versions -17 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, that one. 17 statements made available by them. I have to say and I 18 MR BIZOS SC: And I think that may have 18 don't want to give evidence and neither do I want to, and 19 probably added to the witness's confusion. I'm talking 19 this witness has been cross-examined already for us but 20 about the, your sworn statement made for the purposes of 20 according to our information, there is a different account 21 being submitted to the commission. of how it came to the attention of IPID or whether it came 22 22 to the attention of IPID. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I was aware of it. 23 23 MR SEMENYA SC: MR BIZOS SC: Who had knowledge of No, no, no. 24 MR BUDLENDER SC: Perhaps we shall put 24 Myburgh's statement before you made those statements? in, we will make available the memorandum which we have 25 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. Page 7524 Page 7522 Did you consider it received from IPID and it can be dealt with at that time. 1 MR BIZOS SC: 2 MR SEMENYA SC: Ja, through a proper 2 relevant to the issues that the commission was enjoined by 3 the President to look into? 3 witness and proper evidence. 4 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Because I considered it 4 MR BUDLENDER SC: - this statement 5 important, I actually asked that IPID investigate the available to my learned friends and we will then see where matter and furnish us with facts. 6 it goes from there. 6 7 MR BIZOS SC: 7 Please answer the question. CHAIRPERSON: What is clear, is that this 8 Please listen to the questions and answer them. The statement came before the commission via the evidence 9 9 question was, did you think that it was an important leaders who got it from the South African Police. Now that 10 is -10 statement to which the commission should have had it's, an 11 MR BIZOS SC: 11 opportunity to hear the other side of the story and why did Thank you, Mr Chairman, the 12 you not inform the commission here is a statement that has 12 question is why the witness did not mention in her 13 come to my notice and deal with it in your statement to the statement that evidence came, never mind the statement, 14 commission? Why did you not mention it? 14 evidence came to her knowledge that there was at least one 15 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 15 deliberate murder of an injured person in her statement. Because the matter is 16 16 being investigated by those who police us as police. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think you have 17 MR BIZOS SC: Don't you think that it was 17 taken that a bit too far. We don't know from the statement 18 sufficiently important, don't listen only to me. There is whether the person who was shot was one of those who died 19 the Commissioner, listen to my warrant-officer or what he or one of those who were injured. So I think to say, talk said in relation to the deliberate shooting of a helpless of a deliberate murder is going too far. But I understand 21 man on the ground. Didn't it, wasn't it your duty to bring your question to be, why was this statement, which was that to the commission's attention? 22 evidence of deliberate criminality of either murder or of CHAIRPERSON: Before you answer the 23 attempted murder by a policeman, why was that not 23 24 question, Mr Semenya wants to say something. 24 specifically flagged and brought to the attention of the MR SEMENYA SC: This statement was commission in a specific manner? I take it that's your

Page 7525 Page 7527 question. CHAIRPERSON: The actual page and line so 2 MR BIZOS SC: That's my question. we can then see, but if she says the word stumped she has 2 3 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think the same heard for the first time today -4 question could be asked over why didn't I say, I talk about 4 MR BIZOS SC: 5 the investigation of [inaudible] It wasn't for anything 5 CHAIRPERSON: Then she obviously couldn't have used that word, she must have used some other word, 6 because these facts are open, they have been declared, they 6 7 7 are in the knowledge of this commission, there is nothing which is perhaps not correctly transcribed. 8 MR BIZOS SC: It's a difficult word, in 8 untoward. It is how I structured my statement. It wasn't 9 9 for any other thing that talks to those things. I didn't fairness to the witness, it's suggested to me that she used 10 refer for instance to the general investigation in my 10 the word stunned. 11 statement but I know that it is something we have done and 11 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 12 MR BIZOS SC: Is that the word that you 12 that is significant. 13 MR BIZOS SC: Now in your evidence last 13 used? 14 week when the question of follow up on the Myburgh 14 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I may not recall but statement, you said "we at SAPS were stumped". What does 15 15 that word I know I may have used that. that mean? "And could not do anything". Do you want me to 16 16 CHAIRPERSON: Okay, would that word read you everything that you said, I have it if it is going 17 17 accurately convey your impression of the situation you were 18 to help you? The extract, "we at SAPS were stumped and 18 in when you heard what the warrant officer said and he said 19 could not do anything, the statement was not helpful. 19 he couldn't identify the face or the nametag of the person 20 Walter could not identify or point to the person. I did 20 concerned. 21 engage Walter. I wanted to understand the issues myself, 21 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 22 CHAIRPERSON: Stunted would be correct 22 Mbombo and Naidoo asked him questions about the very 23 shooting so we could understand. He said he could not 23 word. 24 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 24 point the person and did not see a nametag". Do you Yes. 25 CHAIRPERSON: 25 remember that is what you said? As far as you are concerned Page 7528 Page 7526 to convey your reaction to that, will that be right? 1 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, bar for that 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 2 difficult English word that you used. Yes, that surprised us 3 MR BIZOS SC: What is the difficulty that to say you have been there, you say you saw a person you 4 you have with which word? heard the shot. We asked can you point at the person, do 5 GENERAL PHIYEGA: You used a word that I you know the person, because we wear nametags. 6 CHAIRPERSON: haven't met in my life, stumped. Now what exactly is the 6 7 CHAIRPERSON: It's means nonplussed or 7 word? There are three possibilities, stumped which has now 8 not knowing what to do. At a loss to know how to react. been rejected, stunted or stunned with N's? Is it stunned 9 9 GENERAL PHIYEGA: with two N's? Or stunted, NT? la 10 MR BIZOS SC: I will give a reference -10 MR BIZOS SC: It comes from cricket where 11 GENERAL PHIYEGA: it means something different. So that's what it means in Judging from -11 12 this context I think. 12 MR BIZOS SC: My colleague on my left 13 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I have learned a new 13 says that the word is stunted and it appears on page 6926 14 word. 14 at line 19 of the record but don't lets argue about the 15 15 fine meaning. MR MPOFU: Chairperson -MR BIZOS SC: 16 You actually I'm informed -16 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, she was going to 17 MR MPOFU: No, no I just wanted to assist 17 say something when you went on to give the page reference. What were you going to tell us? 18 or at least point out something, Chair. If the witness 18 19 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 19 says, she is meeting that word for the first time, when it I think the word was used in a quotation of hers, then it must mean that the 20 stunned or the reaction coming from there would be a better 21 quotation is wrong or that it was, she was using another 21 22 word. 22 MR BIZOS SC: It was support of the CHAIRPERSON: 23 allegations that were made by the relatives of the 23 Refer to the passage of the transcript. 24 deceased, the people who had been injured, the newspaper GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. reports, the television reports, the radio reports who had

Page 7529 Page 7531 made similar allegations. Do you agree? the facts that I presented was a collective product of the 2 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** 2 JOC. I did not agree with, 3 and I will go to Myburgh, because Myburgh we have requested 3 MR BIZOS SC: Did you think that the 4 that this matter be investigated and because I don't have 4 presence of the two generals with you might have inhibited 5 facts that tell me that that happened, I would not agree 5 Myburgh to identify the person that pulled the trigger? GENERAL PHIYEGA: with you. 6 No, I didn't think so 6 7 7 because Myburgh opened up to General Naidoo, who thought it MR BIZOS SC: Did the allegations made by Myburgh upset you? 8 was important enough to alert me and General Mbombo. 8 9 9 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. MR BIZOS SC: Was it, the statement made 10 MR BIZOS SC: Did you think to yourself 10 by Myburgh, contrary to the information that you had been possibly, that what I said on the 17th and 20th may not have 11 11 given up to that point? been true because some of our men, at least one of them, if 12 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 12 Certainly it is that is true, behaved not in accordance with what I thought 13 13 contrary to what I knew at that point. 14 they all behaved in? 14 MR BIZOS SC: Did it occur to you that if 15 [14:18] GENERAL PHIYEGA: This is why, because I 15 it had to be investigated, that you and the two generals was stunned and because it was an issue of concern for me that may have been complicit in what happened at Marikana 16 as a leader that I asked for the statement and I asked IPID were not the best persons to interview him or to 17 17 18 to look at it and I'd like to have an outcome, and I was 18 interrogate or to have him investigated? 19 surprised that Myburgh, being on the scene, told me that I 19 MR SEMENYA SC: Again, Chair, there's no 20 can't point a face, I don't know the name, I haven't seen 20 evidence of complicity. 21 the name tag. That's why I said investigate this matter 21 CHAIRPERSON: The one is - you know, the 22 way you phrase the question sounds as if you're alleging 22 and let's get to the bottom of it. 23 MR BIZOS SC: 23 the witness was complicit in something. I'm not sure Did it occur to you that if 24 Warrant-Officer Myburgh was telling the truth, you didn't 24 there's any evidence that the generals were complicit in 25 hear the whole truth before making the statements that you anything either. What she did once she interrogated him Page 7532 Page 7530 did on the 17th and the 20th of August last year? was she sent it off to IPID, or as the name indicates, the 1 2 MR SEMENYA SC: Well Chair, we still Independent Police Investigation Directorate. So you're don't know whether part of the truth is what is alleged in 3 3 not suggesting that there's any other more appropriate 4 this document. agency to which she could have sent these allegations on 5 5 CHAIRPERSON: Well, the question was if, the statement than IPID, are you? What was wrong with I think Mr Bizos said if it was true. That is one of the sending it to IPID? Wasn't that the thing that you would 6 6 suppositional questions again, but -7 have expected her to have done? 8 MR BIZOS SC: MR SEMENYA SC: Well, I heard the No. 9 CHAIRPERSON: question a little different. No, well what would you CHAIRPERSON: Well, perhaps let him have expected her to have done? 10 repeat it. Perhaps you heard it correctly and I didn't. MR BIZOS SC: 11 With respect, when the Mr Bizos, will you repeat the question, please? 12 information came to her, she should have appointed or MR BIZOS SC: Yes. Did it occur to you 13 requested - not appointed, requested independent persons to that if the allegations made by Myburgh to you and your two 14 investigate the contrary allegation -

7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 generals was true, your statements of thanks and praise of 15 CHAIRPERSON: 16 the 17th and the 20th may have to be amended? 16 is, an independent directorate, as the name implies, which 17 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because this is a 17 is specifically there to investigate allegations against 18 supposition and it's an "if" question, what I have as facts 18 the police of improper and criminal conduct by members of 19 before me still holds. 19 the police? MR BIZOS SC: 20 The two generals that you 20 MR BIZOS SC: 21 had with you when you interviewed Myburgh, were they two 21 that gave you the information that prompted you to say what 22 you said on the 17th and 20th? 23 GENERAL PHIYEGA: The two generals are 24 25 part of the JOC, and I have said the information I had and ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Yes. CHAIRPERSON: So I mean if you're going to argue later that she did the wrong thing and sent it to the wrong agency, then I'd be very interested to hear what the argument in support of that would be because prima facie she did the right thing. I don't know that we are

But isn't that what IPID

Page 7536

I do not agree because

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Page 7533 using the time available to us gainfully in investigating 2 this point. 3 MR BIZOS SC: You see, according to your 4 evidence you requested your commanders to look into this 5 matter, but the commanders did not reveal the ID. Was it the function of the commanders to investigate the further 6 7 matter, or on the directive of the Chairman of the 8 Commission, the independent police? 9 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** It was important for 10 the commanders to ensure that we get this matter correctly 11 and officially reported, and the product of what I commanded them to do is this very statement because then we 12 13 managed to get a statement. On the basis of this statement 14 we then said this matter needs to be investigated by those 15 who police us because this is a report that comes from us as police, and that's how it goes to IPID, because the 16 statement wasn't there. 17 18 MR BIZOS SC: By that time the 19 Commission, or that there would be a commission was already 20 in the public knowledge and yours. 21 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Correct. 22 MR BIZOS SC: The contents of the 23 statement that was taken by the Independent Police Unit was 24 contrary to the version put up by the senior officers, 25 including the two that you invited to interview the Page 7534

MR BIZOS SC: Did you consider that Myburgh would be in all probability an important witness before the Commission? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did not, I do not know how witnesses are chosen, but it was of interest to me 6 to get to the bottom of this matter. 7 MR BIZOS SC: The question was, did you, 8 or the two generals and you consider that Myburgh may be an 9 important witness before the Commission to relate what he 10 has said in this statement? 11 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Advocate, I'll say it 12 again, I do not know how witnesses are chosen, but I was 13 interested in getting to the bottom of this matter. 14 MR BIZOS SC: I'm going to put to you 15 that the meeting amongst the three of you was a most unfortunate incident because the suspicion that may arise is that he either was or he may have been reluctant to 17 repeat what he had said in that statement before the 19 Commission. 20 MR SEMENYA SC: There's no basis for that proposition. 21 22 MR BIZOS SC: No, it's an inference that 23 we are going to -24 CHAIRPERSON: No, it's a point you put to see what the witness says about it. Do you agree with that

or do you think that's not correct?

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

2

5

6

7

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

1 witness. 2 Chair, would Mr Bizos MR SEMENYA SC: 3 give us that statement? We don't have it, the one taken 4 that he said which is contrary to this. 5 MR BIZOS SC: Well, I thought that the statement by the Chairperson that the independent police -6 7 CHAIRPERSON: I understand that this statement was eventually taken, which we have before us -8 9 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: 10 - taken at the behest of the witness, was sent to IPID for further investigation. 11 12 That's all the information we have before us. What happened at IPID we don't know, if anything. That's the 13 14 situation. There's not -15 MR BIZOS SC: Well, let me just leave the statement out because of this. When you called the two 17 generals, was it at your office? 18 GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, we were -19 MR BIZOS SC: Where was it? 20 GENERAL PHIYEGA: We were at a meeting 21 with the commanders and at that meeting, where Wouter was 22 also in, here in Rustenburg, General Naidoo then informs me of that, and I, informs us of that and we say call the 24 member so that we can hear this report that has been given 25 to you, and that is on the 1st of October.

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

each member needed to make a statement of what they had seen, what they knew, long before, and Wouter Myburgh had that opportunity and if he had done a statement, a sworn statement, and hadn't mentioned this, that's why I would have been stunned to say you had an opportunity to say what you as a participating member needed to say; why are you saying it only on the 1st of October, and again you don't even give us full facts. Did you see the person? Did you see the name? I was stunned. MR BIZOS SC: We are informed that hundreds of statements made by policemen in relation to their actions on the day of the 16th, in the main supporting the police version of events. Did you read any other statement than Myburgh's of those taken by the police? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have, because those statements were not even taken by us; they were taken by IPID. MR BIZOS SC: Did you have interviews with other policemen to discuss their statements with them? GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is not my duty to do so. I read what they have written, what IPID has taken. MR BIZOS SC: Why was it your duty to call the one person who made a statement destructive of the

Page 7537 Page 7539 police version? one to whom he made the statement. So she sent for him, 1 2 CHAIRPERSON: spoke to him. When she'd ascertained the nature of the Mr Bizos, she hadn't made allegation the matter was then dealt with by the taking of 3 the statement. As I understand the evidence, he spoke to 4 one of the generals, told the general about this. The a statement and it's been sent to IPID. So I don't think 5 general reported orally, as I understand it, the general the complexion you're putting on the events is correct, told the National Commissioner. The National Commissioner 6 unless I've misunderstood, but I think I've summarised it 6 7 accurately -7 happened to be at Rustenburg. The man was there as well, sent for him, spoke to him, and then said right, this has 8 MR BIZOS SC: No, Mr Chairman, I will put 8 9 got to, a statement must be taken and it must go to IPID. it on the basis on which - what was so special about 10 I think that's her evidence. I can understand if he'd made Myburgh's say-so that caused you and two generals to invite 11 him to talk to you? 11 a statement already which was already on its way to IPID or 12 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 12 been taken by IPID and she then summoned him and cross-Advocate, when you 13 started this line of questioning you asked me whether I 13 questioned him about it, then that will be a basis for the 14 questions you're now asking, but those aren't the facts. 14 considered this important, and I did say yes. 15 15 MR BIZOS SC: MR BIZOS SC: Yes 16 GENERAL PHIYEGA: And if I'm sitting in a 16 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: And Mr Bizos, the meeting with my members and one of the commanders comes to 17 purpose of that interview was not as you've put, to discuss 18 the statement that the witness made. me and told me about this type of thing, the first step and 19 MR BIZOS SC: Well, to discuss the event. 19 the first decision I took was that this is important, and 20 I'll change the question. Did you discuss the evidence, or 20 my next question to the commander would be, has it been reported and where is the report, and the commander says to 21 the oral statement of any other policeman except Myburgh, 21 22 22 me, "I am hearing it for the first time today from the in the presence of two generals? 23 GENERAL PHIYEGA: When I spoke to Myburgh 23 member, and the member is here," and I think it was 24 there was no statement. There was an allegation -24 rational, important, prudent of me to say where is that 25 MR BIZOS SC: I've already accepted that. member, because we are sitting here, can we hear it for Page 7538 Page 7540 The question is, did you interview in the presence of two ourselves from this member, and the questions that follows 1 generals any other police officer of a lower rank who was are logical to say "Because you were there, do you know 2 3 at Marikana? 3 this member? Have you seen this person? Can you identify 4 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** No. No, I didn't -4 this member?" and I asked, "Did you make a statement? Did 5 MR BIZOS SC: Then why did you choose you report it?" and because there were no answers in terms 6 Myburgh of that I then asked these commanders to go and look at 6 7 7 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, Mr Bizos. Were you this matter and make sure that we get a statement so that informed of any other oral statements made by any other 8 8 we can advance this and get to the bottom of it, and by any 9 9 police, members of the service measure in my book it is prudent and it is responsible. 10 10 GENERAL PHIYEGA: MR BIZOS SC: Yes. Mr Chairman, there is No. CHAIRPERSON: - which indicated that a final report which was handed in this morning. We have 11 11 12 things had possibly happened which were not in accordance 12 not had an opportunity of studying it with the official police version of the matter? 13 13 CHAIRPERSON: This relates to the 14 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 14 possible tampering, is it? The report that was handed in No, Judge. 15 MR BIZOS SC: 15 Can you please explain why this morning -Warrant-Officer Myburgh was privileged to be invited by the 16 16 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, yes. 17 Commissioner and two generals to speak about his experience 17 CHAIRPERSON: - relates to the possible 18 and not lots of other -18 tampering. 19 CHAIRPERSON: No, Mr Bizos, I think she's 19 MR BIZOS SC: I just want to already told us that. Firstly there weren't lots of 20 CHAIRPERSON: Or possible contamination, 21 others; there weren't any others who made allegations of 21 whatever the correct word is. 22 the kind he made. She said that it was reported to her 22 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. that an oral statement had been made of the nature we know. 23 CHAIRPERSON: You only got it this 24 It's obviously a serious matter. She was at Rustenburg. 24 morning. 25 He was there. The two generals were there, including the 25 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

	Dogo 7F 41		Dago 75/2
1	Page 7541 CHAIRPERSON: You haven't had a chance to	1	Page 7543 do you know the person, as a warrant-officer he is superior
2	study it yet.	2	and senior to the constable and I would have expected more
3	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.	3	responsibility from the warrant-officer, and that worried
4	CHAIRPERSON: So you want to reserve your	4	me and it still remains worrying me.
5	cross-examination –	5	MR BIZOS SC: It took the evidence
6	MR BIZOS SC: I want to reserve my cross-	6	leaders very little time to identify the two persons that
7	examination on that because it may have some relevance if	7	Myburgh speaks of, and gave the names –
8	what -	8	CHAIRPERSON: No, that's not right, Mr
9	CHAIRPERSON: Yes, you're entitled to	9	Bizos.
10	reserve your cross-examination.	10	MR BIZOS SC: The probably or likely –
11	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.	11	CHAIRPERSON: Myburgh doesn't speak of
12	CHAIRPERSON: Is there anything, any	12	any persons. What the evidence leaders did was they did
13	other matter that –	13	what I assumed IPID investigators would also have done,
14	MR BIZOS SC: There are a few other	14	they had regard to the type of weapon used; they had regard
	matters.	15	to the fact that this person was said to come from the
15		16	National Investigation Unit, and they then looked at the
16	•		list of persons who fired bullets at scene 2 and then
17	your cross-examination now? MR BIZOS SC: Yes, please.	17	eliminated everybody but two, but Myburgh doesn't mention
18	· •	18	3 3
19	CHAIRPERSON: Well, please do so.	19 20	those two names at all. So you'll have to rephrase that
20	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.	21	question. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. The document which
21	CHAIRPERSON: Obviously, Mr Bizos, I		
22	can't expect you to cross-examine on that report you only	22	the evidence leaders found after the matter was raised
23	got this morning because you've been busy cross-examining	23	before, produced two names. Now those of us who have some
24	all day up to now and obviously couldn't consider it. So I	24	knowledge of investigating techniques know that even if a
25	won't prevent you from dealing with the matter later when	25	person when approached to make a statement says I will not
	Page 7542		Page 7544
1	Page 7542 you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still	1	Page 7544 recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by
1 2		1 2	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still		recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by
2	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box.	2	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three
2	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will –	2	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and
2 3 4	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box,	2 3 4	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be
2 3 4 5	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the –	2 3 4 5	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at
2 3 4 5 6	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes.	2 3 4 5 6	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if
2 3 4 5 6 7	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning –	2 3 4 5 6 7	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning – MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning – MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning – MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning – MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So while she's still in the witness seat I'll allow you to –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will be like I'm investigating ourselves, whereas IPID needed to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning – MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So while she's still in the witness seat I'll allow you to – because other people are going to cross-examine her, as I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will be like I'm investigating ourselves, whereas IPID needed to do that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning – MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So while she's still in the witness seat I'll allow you to – because other people are going to cross-examine her, as I understand. I'll ask you to come back to that matter, if	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will be like I'm investigating ourselves, whereas IPID needed to do that. MR BIZOS SC: Did either the one or the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning – MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So while she's still in the witness seat I'll allow you to – because other people are going to cross-examine her, as I understand. I'll ask you to come back to that matter, if you wish.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will be like I'm investigating ourselves, whereas IPID needed to do that. MR BIZOS SC: Did either the one or the other of the generals with you say we will order an
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning – MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So while she's still in the witness seat I'll allow you to – because other people are going to cross-examine her, as I understand. I'll ask you to come back to that matter, if you wish. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, thank you, Mr	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will be like I'm investigating ourselves, whereas IPID needed to do that. MR BIZOS SC: Did either the one or the other of the generals with you say we will order an identification parade immediately?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning – MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So while she's still in the witness seat I'll allow you to – because other people are going to cross-examine her, as I understand. I'll ask you to come back to that matter, if you wish. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, thank you, Mr Chairman. Now can you think of any reason to doubt the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will be like I'm investigating ourselves, whereas IPID needed to do that. MR BIZOS SC: Did either the one or the other of the generals with you say we will order an identification parade immediately? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Once the matter is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning – MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So while she's still in the witness seat I'll allow you to – because other people are going to cross-examine her, as I understand. I'll ask you to come back to that matter, if you wish. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, thank you, Mr Chairman. Now can you think of any reason to doubt the warrant-officer's statement?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will be like I'm investigating ourselves, whereas IPID needed to do that. MR BIZOS SC: Did either the one or the other of the generals with you say we will order an identification parade immediately? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Once the matter is referred to IPID I'd be seen as interfering.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will — CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the — MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning — MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So while she's still in the witness seat I'll allow you to — because other people are going to cross-examine her, as I understand. I'll ask you to come back to that matter, if you wish. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, thank you, Mr Chairman. Now can you think of any reason to doubt the warrant-officer's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'd like to underline	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will be like I'm investigating ourselves, whereas IPID needed to do that. MR BIZOS SC: Did either the one or the other of the generals with you say we will order an identification parade immediately? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Once the matter is referred to IPID I'd be seen as interfering. MR BIZOS SC: Did they call for an
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning – MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So while she's still in the witness seat I'll allow you to – because other people are going to cross-examine her, as I understand. I'll ask you to come back to that matter, if you wish. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, thank you, Mr Chairman. Now can you think of any reason to doubt the warrant-officer's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'd like to underline the word "doubt" and that says to me if that be the word	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will be like I'm investigating ourselves, whereas IPID needed to do that. MR BIZOS SC: Did either the one or the other of the generals with you say we will order an identification parade immediately? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Once the matter is referred to IPID I'd be seen as interfering. MR BIZOS SC: Did they call for an examination of the police records to see where there were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will — CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the — MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning — MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So while she's still in the witness seat I'll allow you to — because other people are going to cross-examine her, as I understand. I'll ask you to come back to that matter, if you wish. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, thank you, Mr Chairman. Now can you think of any reason to doubt the warrant-officer's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'd like to underline the word "doubt" and that says to me if that be the word that you are using, it is not ruled out; we are saying	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will be like I'm investigating ourselves, whereas IPID needed to do that. MR BIZOS SC: Did either the one or the other of the generals with you say we will order an identification parade immediately? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Once the matter is referred to IPID I'd be seen as interfering. MR BIZOS SC: Did they call for an examination of the police records to see where there were other statements or a statement by Myburgh or anything like
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will — CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the — MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning — MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So while she's still in the witness seat I'll allow you to — because other people are going to cross-examine her, as I understand. I'll ask you to come back to that matter, if you wish. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, thank you, Mr Chairman. Now can you think of any reason to doubt the warrant-officer's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'd like to underline the word "doubt" and that says to me if that be the word that you are using, it is not ruled out; we are saying investigate and gives us the facts. But I'd also say what	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will be like I'm investigating ourselves, whereas IPID needed to do that. MR BIZOS SC: Did either the one or the other of the generals with you say we will order an identification parade immediately? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Once the matter is referred to IPID I'd be seen as interfering. MR BIZOS SC: Did they call for an examination of the police records to see where there were other statements or a statement by Myburgh or anything like that? Did they suggest what form the investigation should
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	you ask for leave to do so, provided the witness is still in the box. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I will – CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, not in the box, she's in the – MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: What I see the SABC this morning – MR BIZOS SC: I promise to finish by the end of the day and I will do so. CHAIRPERSON: I see, yes alright. So while she's still in the witness seat I'll allow you to – because other people are going to cross-examine her, as I understand. I'll ask you to come back to that matter, if you wish. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, thank you, Mr Chairman. Now can you think of any reason to doubt the warrant-officer's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'd like to underline the word "doubt" and that says to me if that be the word that you are using, it is not ruled out; we are saying investigate and gives us the facts. But I'd also say what worried me is that this is a warrant-officer talking of a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	recognise him, it's almost an expected step to be taken by the investigating officer to say we have two or three suspects, we are going to put them on an ID parade, and you'd be surprised how many who claim that they will not be able to identify the suspect in fact do point them out at the identification parade. Were you aware of it, or if not, we'll put it to someone else. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it is important to again say when it comes to investigating the police, those who police the police would have had that responsibility of isolating and whatever, otherwise it will be like I'm investigating ourselves, whereas IPID needed to do that. MR BIZOS SC: Did either the one or the other of the generals with you say we will order an identification parade immediately? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Once the matter is referred to IPID I'd be seen as interfering. MR BIZOS SC: Did they call for an examination of the police records to see where there were other statements or a statement by Myburgh or anything like that? Did they suggest what form the investigation should take?

```
Page 7545
    investigation, because we are the subject of investigation.
2
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 You're aware of the terms
3
    of the Commission, that the Commission is enjoined to look,
4
    among other things, what steps, if any - I just want to use
5
    the exact words, Mr Chairman - that they have to
6
    "Investigate the conduct of the South African Police
7
    Services in particular, the nature, extent, and application
    of any Standing Orders, policy considerations, legislation
8
9
    and other instructions in dealing with the situation which
10
    gave rise to the incident." Then 1.2.4, "whether by act or
11
    omission it directly or indirectly caused loss of life or
12
    harm to persons or property," and if you have a look at the
13
    last paragraph of your statement, the last sentence, "I
14
    therefore register my sincere condolence to the families of
    all who tragically lost their lives. Heartfelt sympathy to
15
    those who sustained injuries," I assume that you would have
16
17
    wanted to add "or died, or the relatives of those who
18
    died." -
19
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                   That's the previous
20
    sentence where she -
21
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Which is in there, yes.
22
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                   - where she gives
23
    condolences to the families of all who tragically lost
24
    their lives." So the people who died are dealt with in
25
    that sentence -
```

some of the outcomes of this Commission to point us to some of those because as I said what we've tried to do is to do our work in accordance to our prescripts and our protocols. If there are omissions, then I'm sure this Commission can point to some of those as we, as all parties has indicated 6 they are being engaged, are being engaged or -7 MR BIZOS SC: Including the police? 8 CHAIRPERSON: I don't think what you said 9 was recorded because you lent forward and nodded your head. 10 I think you said yes or exactly or something like that. GENERAL PHIYEGA: 11 No, I didn't say yes 12 exactly, Judge. I said by my own admission in this 13 statement I am saying this Commission is meant to sincerely 14 take all inputs of the various parties, what we have tried to do was use our protocols and prescripts to do our work in accordance with that. If there were weaknesses, conscious or unconscious, I am sure that this Commission would be able to highlight those and those would form 19 future lessons for us. 20 MR BIZOS SC: Documents, videos, videos 21 that are missing for during the period that the alleged 22 attack on the police took place are missing. Is there 23 anything that you heard that was brought to your attention 24 during those proceedings which led you, that's the police, were prematurely congratulated for the work that they did? Page 7548

Page 7546 1 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. 2 CHAIRPERSON: And the injured people are 3 dealt with in the last sentence. 4 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. No, that's - thank 5 you, Mr Chairman - "as a result of actions and omissions by any of the parties." Those are your words, "as a result of 6 7 actions or omissions by any of the parties." You have been 8 in the witness box and facts and figures have been brought 9 to your attention. Is there any act or omission of the 10 police that you can think of which was unlawful and not in 11 accordance with the provisions of our Constitution, our 12 legislation, and the Standing Orders? 13 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** First let me just say what is also important, I mean I talk about, "I therefore 14 register my sincere condolences to the families of all," 15 and I would say a lot of the questioning that I've received 17 from you has been on the 34, not all, and I really meant 18 all -19 MR BIZOS SC: No, I accept that. 20 GENERAL PHIYEGA: - when I said that. 21 MR BIZOS SC: I accept that. The gravamen of the question is are there any actions taken by the police or any omission by the police which you think 24 the police are responsible for? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I am looking forward to

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

MR SEMENYA SC: Chair, we don't know of any videos that are missing. Perhaps Mr Bizos could -3 MR BIZOS SC: I can't hear my learned 4 friend. 5 CHAIRPERSON: He said we don't know of any documents that are missing. 7 MR SEMENYA SC: Videos. 8 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, videos. I beg your 9 pardon. He says we don't know of any videos that are 10 missing. That's the point he made. 11 MR BIZOS SC: I'll change it, that there 12 is a gap on the video material available during the four-13 minute period that is vital. 14 MR SEMENYA SC: Chairperson, without more 15 specificity -16 CHAIRPERSON: Speak up. Mr Bizos can't 17 hear you. 18 MR SEMENYA SC: Without sufficient specificity I won't be able intelligently to follow the answer because I don't know what gaps are being referred to 21 in that question, in the four minutes of what footage. MR BIZOS SC: I thought that it was 22 23 common cause that there isn't any video showing any 24 protester attacking the police -25 CHAIRPERSON: No, that's not my

22

23

question more voluminously.

MR BIZOS SC: What is the police practice

24 if allegations are made against the police? As a matter of

practice are they all allowed to continue working as

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Page 7549 Page 7551 understanding. I don't think there's any common cause in policemen, or are they suspended from duty? the matter. There certainly are matters that aren't 2 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: We have a very clear 3 recorded on video, but whether videos were actually taken 3 disciplinary process and code and it follows the laws of 4 of them and somehow have disappeared or been suppressed or 4 this country, of saying people have to be proved innocent. 5 whatever, that is not something that's been before the We can't prejudge anything. When reports are made we Commission. investigate and disciplinary processes do take place in the 6 6 7 MR BIZOS SC: Well, if there are -7 police. 8 CHAIRPERSON: If there's evidence of that 8 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. 9 9 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, this sounds like 10 MR BIZOS SC: If there is no video 10 a new line of enquiry. evidence when it is categorically stated in the orders that MR BIZOS SC: 11 More or less the final. 11 what happened is to be recorded, then I am entitled to put 12 CHAIRPERSON: Well anyway, perhaps we 12 the question. 13 13 could take the tea adjournment at this stage. It's 3 14 CHAIRPERSON: Well, I don't know that you 14 o'clock. How long are you going to be with this point? I 15 can talk then about a gap. I can understand there may for see you've got a couple of pages in front of you some or other reason have been a failure to operate the 16 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, it's two and one-third 16 video camera in the right direction at the relevant time. 17 17 pages. 18 That's one possibility. The other possibility of course is 18 CHAIRPERSON: Alright. Well, I don't 19 that videos were taken and suppressed or concealed or 19 know at what rate you -20 destroyed or whatever, but there's no evidence directly on 20 MR BIZOS SC: We'll finish it today. 21 the point at the moment. Maybe it's a matter you can raise 21 CHAIRPERSON: I don't know at what rate 22 with some of the other witnesses when they come, but you 22 you've gone through your pages so far. Let's take the tea 23 certainly can't proceed on the basis that it's common cause 23 adjournment and try to reassemble at quarter past 3. 24 24 that there's a gap because that's not correct. [COMMISSION ADJOURNS COMMISSION RESUMES] 25 MR BIZOS SC: [15:24] CHAIRPERSON: I'll amend -The Commission resumes. Page 7550 Page 7552 CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, you are still under oath. 1 I understand this is an area that you may wish to explore, but I don't think you 2 MANGWASHI VICTORIA PHIYEGA: 2 s.u.o. 3 can explore it with this witness in the way you're 3 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, you said you were coming to the last two and a half pages of your cross-4 proposing to do. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, very well. There is 5 examination. nothing that you heard or saw before this Commission that 6 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR BIZOS SC (CONTD.): 6 cast any doubt upon the praise that you showered on the 7 7 Less than that now, thank you, Mr Chairman. Commissioner, we agree with you fully that nobody should be condemned in 8 police in your statements of the 17th and the 20th? 9 accordance with the - and there should be no prejudging. **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Advocate, I shall again 10 say I'm sure the learnings from this Commission would point 10 Why did you prejudge what happened on the 17th and the 20th? 11 us to a number of areas and we are looking forward to that. 11 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have said I presented 12 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. I assume that you 12 facts that were given to me and I did say at the end of my 13 statement if there are any further investigations in this, 13 will agree that no serious misconduct on the part of the police has been unearthed by the police department. 14 into the matter, we shall be very supportive thereof, and I 14 15 [14:58] CHAIRPERSON: What do you mean by the 15 do not consider that to have been prejudging. police department? The directorate responsible for 16 That decision of yours 16 MR BIZOS SC: 17 17 investigating allegations of malfeasance and other improper would have excluded any police officer's suspension and any disciplinary proceedings against any police officer. 18 18 conduct by the police is the Independent Police 19 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 19 Investigation Directorate. Now I don't know whether that's I don't understand that the department you mean, or whether you mean other sections 20 question. 21 of the police. So perhaps you must reformulate the 21 MR BIZOS SC: You as the Commissioner and

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

23

24

25

your generals could not possibly either suspend or try and

discipline any officers that took part in Marikana as a

result of what you had to say on the 17th and the 20th.

True, because there

Page 7556

6 7

8 9

10

11 12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20 21

22

23

```
Page 7553
    were no facts presented to me that showed that there was an
                                                                                GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                          I have said that my
    individual that needed to be disciplined.
                                                                         understanding and the way I saw processes flowing out was
2
3
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 You are continuing to speak
                                                                         that our preparation and the presentation that we made much
4
    about facts furnished by the police, but anything else is
                                                                         earlier to this Commission was part of collating all the
                                                                     5
5
    allegations made by others, other than the police.
                                                                         information that we were having about what took place
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                     6
6
                                      I shall continue to say
                                                                         there
7
                                                                     7
    what I've said earlier on, to say the bona fides of the
                                                                                MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    13(3), "A thorough
    facts that were presented to me by my members, officers and
                                                                         evaluation must be conducted and, if possible, video
8
9
    commanders, are the facts that I can rely on to answer and
                                                                         coverage must be shown of the debriefing." Are you aware
    talk to you about what you are talking to me about.
                                                                    10
                                                                         of that order?
10
                                                                    11
                                                                                GENERAL PHIYEGA:
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                          Yes, I am.
11
                                 Commissioner, you haven't
                                                                    12
                                                                                MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    Was an evaluation made by
12
    responded to the question, that it appears that for you
                                                                         those that had to do it?
13
    policemen furnish facts; all others merely make
                                                                    13
14
    allegations.
                                                                    14
                                                                                GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                          My understanding was
15
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      That has not been my
                                                                    15
                                                                         that a lot of that information was collated, it was shared,
                                                                         it was put into the presentation, and I think in that
16
    evidence to this Commission.
                                                                    17
                                                                         process evaluation did take place.
17
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 I thought that's what you
18
    had said, what the facts given to you by the police. Was
                                                                    18
                                                                                MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    "All good practices, as
    that a mistake? Or the allegations made by the police.
19
                                                                    19
                                                                         well as shortcomings, must be recorded," this is
20
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Advocate, I have never
                                                                    20
                                                                         subparagraph (4). "All good practices, as well as
21
    said all the information that was given by others or read
                                                                    21
                                                                         shortcomings, must be recorded as part of a learning
    in the newspapers or seen in the TV are just allegations.
22
                                                                    22
                                                                         process to enhance good practices and address or prevent
23
    I have not given that type of evidence here.
                                                                    23
                                                                         recurrences of identified mistakes." Yes, seven months
24
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                    24
                                 Are you familiar with the
                                                                         have passed since the tragedy of Marikana. Have the police
25
    provisions of section 13 of the Standing Orders General
                                                                         done anything to comply with the provisions of this Order?
                                                         Page 7554
                                                                                GENERAL PHIYEGA:
     262, paragraph 13? Debriefing, are you familiar with that
                                                                     1
                                                                                                          Advocate, this is work-
1
2
    section?
3
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                        Which section are you
4
    referring to?
                                                                     5
5
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                  Let's start with subsection
```

(1), 13(1), "The CJOC must ensure that debriefing takes place after each event or gathering, and that record is kept thereof." Are you aware of that provision? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, I am. MR BIZOS SC: Where is that report? Did you receive a report or a record of the debriefing? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I haven't received a report of that. MR BIZOS SC: Did you not call for a report? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** No, I did not ask for it. MR BIZOS SC: Why not? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Because I was aware that we are starting to prepare for this Commission and the information that we were sharing in preparation for this Commission represented much of that. MR BIZOS SC: Do you see anything in the 24 order exempting the CJOC from complying with an order

merely because a commission was appointed?

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

in-progress because this process now has a Commission and a lot is happening at this Commission, and I have said earlier on today that when this Commission concludes I'm sure we'd be able to tie up everything and be able to deal 6 with some of those provisions. 7 MR BIZOS SC: National Commissioner, the Orders, the Constitution, the legislation, you are required 9 to investigate and you are required to come to this Commission with answers - with answers, not we'll wait to 10 11 hear what the Commission has to say. The Commission 12 requires answers from you, among others. 13 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have given a lot of 14 answers to this Commission, but I also am aware that there 15 is a lot of work-in-progress that will inform the 16 finalisation of this matter. 17 MR BIZOS SC: Do you agree that the Terms 18 of Reference by clear implication require the police to 19 come with at least some answers? 20 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I absolutely agree, and 21 I am sure that when the line of police members that are 22 going to be questioned here, the questions that we're 23 supposed to answer, we would have done some bit of justice 24 to answering those questions.

25

MR BIZOS SC:

Commissioner, not only have

```
Page 7557
    you not come here with answers, with no answers, you've
    come here to try and avoid personal responsibility. You
2
3
    have evaded answering important questions put to you. You
4
    have attempted to hide behind the organisation of
5
    bureaucracy to avoid answering straight questions. Instead
    of helping this Commission to seek the truth, you have
6
7
    pretended to be ignorant of key details and you have
    frustrated attempts to get to the bottom of what happened
8
9
    at Marikana. I don't expect you to say yes, but it's my
10
    duty to put to you what we're going to submit to the
11
    Commission.
12
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Mr Semenya, I see you've
13
    got your light on. Do you want to say something?
14
           MR SEMENYA SC:
                                    Yes. I can accept there
    is permissible limits at which my learned colleague can say
15
    they will predicate their argument finally, but attacking
16
17
    the, or even accusing remotely the witness of mendacity is
18
    not one of those parameters that are permissible.
19
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Mr Semenya, he says he's
20
    going to argue at the end of the case that that's the
21
    position, and he's giving the witness an opportunity to
22
    admit it or deny it. It's unlike she'll admit it. It's
23
    more likely she'll deny it. It may be a formal thing, but
24
    he says that's what he's going to argue at the end and he
25
    must give her a chance to deal with it. I think in the
                                                       Page 7558
```

crying? You remember that? 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I do. 3 MR BIZOS SC: Do you remember that it was immediately after you offered sympathy to those affected? 5 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. I do. 6 MR BIZOS SC: Have you ever heard the 7 expression "Sympathy without admission of wrongdoing is an 8 empty gesture?" 9 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm hearing it today. 10 MR BIZOS SC: Did it occur to you that your expression of sympathy without regret at what may have 11 happened to her relative may have caused her to wail? 12 13 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I may not be able to be 14 in her shoes, but I can be in my shoes to say very honestly, earnestly, and from the depth of my heart, my sympathy goes to all members of families who were affected 17 by this tragedy, and it remains the truth that I shall say to this Commission. 19 MR BIZOS SC: Finally at the end of this 20 Commission when we argue, we will say that you failed to 21 take this Commission into your confidence. We will argue 22 that you have placed the narrow and parochial interests of 23 the police above the interests of justice in this country. 24 Mr Chairman, that is the end of my cross-examination. Thank you for your patience. Page 7560

CHAIRPERSON:

the last submission Mr Bizos made?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

circumstances I must allow him to put the question. 1 2 MR BIZOS SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman. 3 Finally you'll be pleased to hear I don't -4 CHAIRPERSON: Do we have her answer to 5 that? 6 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. 7 CHAIRPERSON: Does she admit the 8 catalogue of submissions you -9 MR BIZOS SC: I don't expect her to -10 CHAIRPERSON: No, no, we must have an 11 answer. 12 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. 13 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Judge, thank you for 14 that because really, it's a character assassination. I've 15 spent very valuable time at this Commission. I've answered to the best of my ability. That I did not give you the 16 17 answers that you wanted, I gave you the answers as I 18 understood them and the facts as I knew them. I cannot 19 make you, you know, conclude the way you do. It's your conclusion, but I want to say I do not agree with your 21 conclusion. I came here as an honest contributor to this 22 Commission and I've answered to the best of my ability. MR BIZOS SC: Do you recall that when you 23

24 finished your statement, a female person in the audience

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

broke down and took some time for her to be helped to stop

[15:44] GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I want to say I came before this Commission; I've answered to the best of my ability the questions that have been put to me. I am consistent with the statements I made right from the 20th that the South African Police Service shall fully cooperate with this Commission, and I trust that my other members that will be coming to this Commission will continue to do so, and I thank the opportunity of having been able to respond to the best of my ability to Adv Bizos. That he did not believe what I'm saying, accept my responses, I do understand his standpoint. CHAIRPERSON: Well, I'm not sure one can say what he believed or didn't believe. He's an advocate putting a case, so I think that's where it ends. I'd like to ask a question before Mr Malindi starts cross-examining, and that is in regard to the reference of the Myburgh statement to IPID, I take it you didn't do that yourself, you asked someone else to do it for you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Are you meaning the statement of Myburgh or the other -CHAIRPERSON: Yes, the statement of Myburgh. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Ja, all the statements

Do you want to comment on

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Page 7561 Page 7563 were not taken by us to happen now. Mr Malindi, please proceed. 2 2 CHAIRPERSON: CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MALINDI SC: No. no. no. the statement 3 of Myburgh which was referred to, that statement was taken, 3 National Commissioner, may I take you back to item 13 of 4 you caused it to be taken the Standing Orders, the debriefing section? Do you agree 5 5 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. with me that the term "debriefing" may be defined as CHAIRPERSON: - after you had the 6 reporting on the mission or a task? 6 7 interview with him at Rustenburg, remember? 7 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 8 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. 8 MR MALINDI SC: In the process of a 9 9 CHAIRPERSON: And you said that statement thorough evaluation, as stated in this item, good practices was referred to IPID. 10 will be noted. Do you agree that it may be for 10 commendation of units or individuals who have acted 11 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** 11 Yes. 12 excellently in the process? CHAIRPERSON: I'm saying I take it you 12 13 13 didn't refer it yourself, personally hand it to IPID or GENERAL PHIYEGA: It could well be. 14 telephone somebody at IPID and say the statement was 14 MR MALINDI SC: Do you agree as well that 15 coming. 15 sub (4) of item 13 talks to shortcomings that must be 16 recorded? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** No, I didn't take it 16 17 17 myself. **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Correct. 18 CHAIRPERSON: No, no, that's not what I 18 MR MALINDI SC: The value thereof is also 19 mean -19 that improper conduct will be rectified. Do you agree? 20 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** The commissioner of 20 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Certainly, and 21 North West can explain better the process they followed. 21 continuous improvement. 22 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, I see. 22 MR MALINDI SC: And as sub (5) indicates, 23 MR BIZOS SC: I deliberately finished, or 23 by means of in-service training in crowd management 24 would have finished anyway, but I was informed that Mr 24 techniques, etcetera. 25 Budlender – oh, he's changed his mind. He wanted to bring 25 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. Page 7562 Page 7564 If this is done, the SAPS 1 something to the attention of the Commission. 1 MR MALINDI SC: 2 CHAIRPERSON: will improve its crowd management techniques, and it's Mr Malindi, are you ready to cross-examine? I understood that you wished to crosssomething that you would prescribe to? 3 4 examine the National Commissioner on behalf of the Human 4 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, that falls under 5 Rights Commission. the ambit of what I call continuous improvement. MR MALINDI SC: 6 MR MALINDI SC: If you look at the SAPS' 6 I am ready, Chairperson. 7 CHAIRPERSON: 7 Proceed. Yes, probably for expert witness, Mr De Rover, paragraph 10 -8 8 good order I should indicate that I decided to ask Mr CHAIRPERSON: This is exhibit FFF11. 9 9 Malindi to cross-examine next because I understand there's MR MALINDI SC: It is FFF11, Chairperson. 10 a particular line he wishes to follow. Thereafter I was 10 If you could turn to paragraph 10 thereof, you will see 11 informed that Mr Mpofu wants to cross-examine, thereafter 11 that it says that law enforcement organisations such as our 12 Mr Ntsebeza, thereafter, I think it's Mr Tip, and 12 SAPS "seek interaction with the communities they serve and 13 thereafter Mr Burger on behalf of Lonmin, thereafter Mr 13 render public account for their decisions, actions, and 14 Bruinders on behalf of AMCU, who indicates he may or may 14 omissions, during public meetings and through public 15 not have questions to ask, but that's the order that I 15 reports and media." Do you agree with that statement of determined. So Mr Malindi, please proceed. 16 [inaudible]? 16 17 MR MALINDI SC: Thank you, Chairperson. 17 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, I do. 18 CHAIRPERSON: I'm not indicating Mr 18 MR MALINDI SC: That statement is consistent with the openness and transparency that you also Bruinders will necessarily be the last cross-examiner. 20 That's the order I worked out in the meanwhile. I 20 seek in [inaudible]? 21 understand there may be other parties as well. I'd be 21 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. 22 grateful if they could agree among themselves if they wish 22 MR MALINDI SC: And if you could look at 23 to cross-examine and the order that they would consider 23 paragraph 11 of the same statement, FFF11, and that 24 appropriate, convey that to the evidence leaders and 24 statement says that allegations of any misconduct are 25 therefore it can be conveyed to me, but that's what's going promptly, thoroughly and impartially investigated. Do you ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

2

8

10

14

15

18

19

21

Page 7565

agree with that statement?

GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I do.

3 MR MALINDI SC: And item 13 of the

4 Standing Orders required of your organisation to have

5 conducted a debriefing immediately after the incident. Am

I correct with that? 6

7 GENERAL PHIYEGA: You are correct.

MR MALINDI SC: And the President

9 announced on 17 August that a commission of inquiry will be

established to investigate the events of Marikana. Am I

11 correct?

12 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, you are correct.

13 MR MALINDI SC: Why was the debriefing as

required by item 13 of the Standing Orders not conducted

immediately after the event and before the announcement

that the commission of inquiry will be instituted? 16

17 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** You would be aware that

this event of the 16th went, you know the collation of

information and data went right into the early morning of

20 the 17th and at that point in time there was a demand for us

to report what has happened. Actually a lot of the media

22 lingered around, asking us to report as early as 11PM on

23 the 16th, and at that point in time the counting of those

24 people who were in hospital, those who were dead, was not

25 completed. On the 17th when we made our report on the Page 7567

this I can't be here and with the Minister at the same

time, so I anticipate that we will be able to commence at 1

o'clock tomorrow. So those who eat lunch, I suggest you

eat lunch before 1. We'll start at 1 and at least we'll

get in half a day's hearing, I hope, or something

6 approximating half a day's hearing tomorrow. So, but those

7 who are coming from far away need only be here at 1 because

8 nothing will be happening before then. I see Mr Mpofu has

turned his microphone on. I don't know whether Mr Malindi

has turned it on or left it on. He left it on. Yes, Mr

Mpofu?

11

12

17

2

8

10

11

13

MR MPOFU: Chairperson, if you could kindly give me one minute just to raise a matter which may or may not be relevant for your meeting tomorrow. I was going to raise it before I start my cross-examination, but I think it might be opportune to do so now. Chairperson, it's related to the application, although it still stands, whether or not the application is successful, and I don't

expect any of the parties, at least those others, to oppose 20 the matter. 21 An issue was raised, Chairperson, by the Human 22 Rights Commission, which we've been discussing, about the

23 possibility of arranging for what we call simultaneous

24 interpretation, which would half the time of the

Commission, particularly with the kinds of witnesses that

Page 7566

11th(?), it was a collation of all the facts that came from

the scene, and as I've already stated, it was a collective 2

3 account of the JOC, and it is on that very same day, that

4 evening, that the President again announces the commission,

5 which already without us knowing the Terms of Reference,

6 extends this role and start saying as you do whatever you

7 do, take into account the fact that there is a commission

8 coming. So part of the debriefing in its original and pure 9

form, and the preparation for the Commission, I understand

10 it to have been a process of working towards that, and some

of the documents, the presentation that was presented much 11 12 earlier here, which forms part of the inputs we are making

13 to the Commission, was part of that process, as we

14 understood it.

15

CHAIRPERSON: Mr Malindi, perhaps this is an appropriate time, if it's convenient for you, to take

17 the adjournment. I want to announce that we will be

18 adjourning until 1 o'clock tomorrow afternoon. The reason

is that I have a meeting scheduled with the Minister of

Justice at 10 o'clock tomorrow morning. It's the only

21 appointment I could get. As you know, he and I are charged

22 with the responsibility of deciding whether the venue

should be changed, and we will be meeting tomorrow at 10

24 o'clock specifically to discuss that matter and see whether

25 we could reach a decision on it. In the circumstances of

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Page 7568 1 are anticipated and Lonmin and others. In a nutshell,

Chair, the reason why it's linked to -

3 CHAIRPERSON: I can see your point. If 4 you're having a witness giving evidence, let's say in

isiXhosa, you can't have simultaneous translation -

6 MR MPOFU: That's correct, yes.

7 CHAIRPERSON: But if you have witnesses

who are all going to give evidence in English -

9 MR MPOFU: Yes.

> CHAIRPERSON: - then simultaneous

translation, if it's possible, will certainly shorten the

12 proceedings significantly.

> MR MPOFU: Cut probably by half, ja.

14 CHAIRPERSON: Yes. What is proposed, and what the Minister and I will be considering, is a possible 15

16 move to the municipal premises at Centurion and one of the

17 matters that will, that if we decide to move there, then

18 one of the matters that I will ask those concerned with the

19 logistics of the Commission to investigate, is whether it's 20 possible to have simultaneous translation, as you have

21 suggested, for the reasons you've given.

22 MR MPOFU: Yes, Chairperson, and yes,

23 that's more or less what the issue is, and the only issue

24 I'd like to add is that we've for the sake of completion

taken the courtesy to discuss the matter with the

	Page 7569	
1	translators, with the interpreters, and they don't foresee	
2	any problem. In fact they welcome the idea. Thank you,	
3	Chairperson.	
4	CHAIRPERSON: Thank you for the motion.	
5	I'll convey that to the Minister as well. Of course it	
6	depends upon whether we decide to move, but that's	
7	something on which we will only know the answer in due	
8	course. At this stage then the Commission will adjourn	
9	until 1 o'clock tomorrow afternoon.	
10	[COMMISSION ADJOURNED]	
11 12	•	
13	•	
14	•	
15	•	
16	•	
17		
18	•	
19		
20		
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		
	[4]	
- R	C CETTO SO	
	As I Tit is little	
1	miny home, bone or to have	
L.	of family all your offer	

A **AAA13** 7478:3,16,20 7479:9,11 ability 7451:23 7476:20 7558:16,22 7560:5,11 able 7441:22 7445:13 7448:11 7460:10 7467:18 7471:19 7496:25 7497:3,15 7501:3 7503:15 7512:25 7513:1 7517:23 7520:10 7544:5 7547:18 7548:19 7556:5,5 7559:13 7560:10 7567:2 abreast 7499:21 absolutely 7497:10 7556:20 accept 7439:10 7461:10 7464:15 7468:19 7506:11 7508:6 7518:24 7519:7 7546:19,21 7557:14 7560:12 accepted 7505:14 7511:3,13 7537:25 accomplish 7459:5 account 7496:13 7510:4 7523:20 7564:13 7566:3,7 accurately 7491:17 7527:17 7539:7 accusing 7557:17 act 7443:10 7457:12 7461:1 7474:5 7475:3 7475:22 7476:3,24 7477:1,11 7509:23 7511:1 7545:10 7546:9 acted 7563:11 acting 7460:3 action 7446:19 7447:6 7457:12 7493:22 actions 7457:25 7458:21 7459:4,6 7487:14 7536:14 7546:5,7,22 7564:13 activity 7497:11 acts 7474:1 7477:15 actual 7527:1 add 7545:17 7568:24 added 7521:19 additional 7504:23 address 7448:25 7451:16,20 7555:22 addressing 7513:25 adjourn 7509:10,14 7569:8 ADJOURNED 7569:10 adjourning 7566:18 adjournment 7442:6 7470:6,11,14 7509:12 7551:13,23 7566:17 **ADJOURNS 7470:12**

7509:16 7551:24 administration 7510:10 admissibility 7502:12 admission 7547:12 7559:7 admit 7557:22,22 7558:7 admitted 7471:3 **Adriao** 7445:3 Adv 7449:25 7490:17 7560:11 **advance** 7540:8 advice 7440:8 7468:20 7495:22 7500:6,7 advise 7494:14 advised 7494:19 **advising** 7494:16 **advocate** 7450:10 7462:21 7481:6 7500:4 7507:14 7511:6 7512:23 7516:23 7517:22 7535:11 7539:12 7550:9 7553:20 7556:1 7560:15 afford 7493:14 Africa 7437:3 7506:9 7516:21 African 7517:5,8 7523:2 7524:9 7545:6 7560:7 afternoon 7456:23 7457:4 7458:6 7464:20 7482:12.20 7483:1.5.18 7484:21 7495:10 7566:18 7569:9 agency 7532:4,23 ago 7487:23 7488:5 agree 7440:1 7447:17 7466:8,9 7473:1 7474:24 7475:22,24 7482:11 7489:8,23 7490:25 7509:21,24 7518:6 7519:11 7520:5 7529:1.2.5 7535:25 7536:2 7550:13 7552:8 7556:17,20 7558:20 7562:22 7563:4,10,14 7563:19 7564:15 7565:1 agreement 7467:2,10 7467:19.22 alarming 7518:19,23 7519:10 alert 7531:8 alia 7491:9 allegation 7518:20 7532:14 7537:24 7539:3 allegations 7507:17 7511:18,21 7516:16 7519:19 7528:23

7532:4.17 7538:21 7550:17.24 7553:5.14 7553:19.22 7564:24 alleged 7530:3 7547:21 alleging 7531:22 allow 7542:12 7558:1 allowed 7461:20 7550:25 allowing 7452:5 alright 7470:10 7479:10 7486:5 7542:11 7551:18 **ambiguous** 7520:23 ambit 7438:8 7564:5 **AMCU** 7446:10 7562:14 amend 7549:25 amended 7530:16 **amicably** 7479:13 **ammunition** 7450:9,14 7450:22 7451:18 7453:23 7454:13,18 7455:11,20 7457:7 7462:14 amounted 7460:2 amplification 7448:3 **amplify** 7448:8 Annandale 7489:9 announce 7566:17 announced 7565:9 announcement 7443:25 7476:6 7505:24 7565:15 announces 7566:4 answer 7439:20 7442:16 7446:5 7448:11.16 7449:20 7449:22 7450:7 7453:2 7458:23 7460:15 7461:9 7462:5 7463:1,4,4,4 7468:8,11,15 7469:5 7470:2,6,8 7471:18 7471:19 7480:13,23 7491:21 7495:19 7496:2,17 7497:3,4 7497:15 7501:15.16 7502:17 7503:8,13 7507:8,15 7508:19,21 7514:4 7517:10 7522:7,8,23 7548:20 7553:9 7556:23 7558:4.11 7569:7 **answered** 7445:16 7462:22 7473:13 7476:18 7503:10 7513:1 7515:25 7558:15,22 7560:4 answering 7472:14 7482:2 7496:18 7556:24 7557:3,5 answers 7449:22 7457:18 7460:15 7475:6 7482:1 7497:17 7540:5 7556:10,10,12,14,19

7557:1.1 7558:17.17 anticipate 7567:2 anticipated 7450:21 7568:1 anticipatory 7442:3 anybody 7457:14 anvone's 7481:4 anyway 7442:17 7468:17 7523:6 7551:12 7561:24 apolitical 7496:7 7497:1 appalling 7504:3 **apparent** 7511:10 apparently 7474:4 7478:3 7518:16 appear 7495:4 **appears** 7488:8 7511:10 7528:13 7553:12 applicable 7455:22 **application** 7437:12,22 7437:24 7438:10,13 7438:21 7545:7 7567:17,18 **applied** 7437:3 applies 7453:20,22 7455:10 apply 7454:17 7455:22 7456:2 7462:8 7509:23 7511:3 **appoint** 7492:9 appointed 7532:12,13 7554:25 appointment 7566:21 appositely 7495:14 approached 7543:25 appropriate 7461:8 7471:10 7519:18 7532:3 7562:24 7566:16 appropriately 7438:18 approval 7458:1 approved 7461:19 approximately 7456:23 approximating 7467:20 7567:6 **APRIL** 7437:1 area 7443:12 7447:8 7457:22 7465:25 7466:4 7475:12 7492:25 7499:14.22 7550:2 areas 7550:11 aren't 7537:14 7549:2 argue 7460:20 7528:14 7532:22 7557:20,24 7559:20,21 **argument** 7455:12 7459:19 7460:11 7462:9 7519:9 7532:24 7557:16 arises 7446:22 armed 7451:11,17,17

7466:6,7,11,12,13

7475:1,2 7476:23,24

7497:1.2 arms 7446:11.13.13.16 7446:18 7447:4.14 7483:20 **arranging** 7567:23 arrest 7490:5 articulated 7505:21 7516:25 ascertained 7539:2 aside 7495:4 asked 7444:16,19 7448:17 7453:2 7459:21 7468:12 7473:18 7493:15 7496:21,24 7499:8 7500:1 7502:20 7503:12 7507:20,23 7508:3 7512:11 7515:25 7516:5,10 7517:1 7519:23 7520:1 7522:5 7525:4 7525:22 7528:4 7529:17,17 7539:13 7540:4,6 7560:20 asking 7454:11,13 7458:13 7460:14 7483:8 7497:5,10 7499:4,10 7505:11 7512:18 7516:9 7517:6,7 7519:7 7537:14 7542:24,25 7565:22 aspect 7459:19 aspects 7497:8 7510:4 assassination 7558:14 assess 7498:18 assist 7497:12 7526:17 assisted 7448:3 associated 7437:7 assume 7464:22 7519:8 7545:16 7550:12 **assumed** 7543:13 **assuming** 7480:14 attached 7440:6 attack 7451:9 7547:22 attacking 7548:24 7557:16 **attempted** 7524:23 7557:4 **attempts** 7557:8 attend 7493:1 **attention** 7486:23 7488:13 7505:8 7522:22 7523:1,8,21 7523:22 7524:24 7546:9 7547:23 7562:1 **attorney** 7441:25 audience 7479:23 7558:24 August 7437:8 7439:5 7443:8 7457:5 7458:7 7462:20 7470:17 7483:1 7484:21 7488:1 7495:10 7498:5 7500:3 7501:5

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

7529:1,7 7530:14

Page 2

7503:16 7504:2 7530:1 7565:9 authorise 7444:7 **authorised** 7445:8,24 authority 7443:24 7445:11 7461:1 7472:20 7501:7,13,16 7501:20 7502:21,23 7503:2 7504:13 7505:13 available 7442:7 7477:18 7492:1 7523:7,15,17,25 7524:5 7533:1 7548:12 avoid 7465:6 7557:2,5 avoiding 7497:17 aware 7447:9 7452:3 7452:12,13 7456:11 7480:10 7482:14 7486:21 7492:20 7497:6,14 7511:24 7521:22 7544:6,24 7545:2 7554:8,19 7555:9 7556:14 7565:17 **A-D-R-I-A-O** 7445:3 В **b** 7494:7 back 7477:5,25 7478:22 7479:2 7480:11 7485:4 7486:14 7494:18 7498:21 7504:5 7514:2 7542:14 7563:3

backed 7451:12 7467:9 balls 7453:15 7454:8,12 7454:17 bar 7526:1 based 7451:24 7474:14 7493:8 7512:13 7519:6 basic 7455:22 basically 7479:15 basis 7455:21 7464:14 7493:15 7504:23 7508:7 7518:25 7533:13 7535:20 7537:13 7539:9 7549:23 batons 7462:16 bear 7451:16 7460:17 **befallen** 7517:13 beg 7474:6 7487:17 7492:10 7548:8 beginning 7479:2 behalf 7562:4,13,14 behaved 7529:13,14 behaves 7481:13 behaviour 7472:23 behest 7534:10 **belief** 7467:9

believed 7467:15 7560:15 belt 7452:19 **benefit** 7437:13 7487:23 benefits 7437:6,11 best 7439:24 7476:19 7496:17 7507:8,15 7514:25 7515:8,13,15 7531:17 7558:16,22 7560:4.11 better 7478:22 7492:2 7528:20 7561:21 **bidding** 7449:15 **binds** 7494:4 **birdshot** 7462:14 **bishop** 7468:2,4 **bit** 7460:6 7501:17 7524:17 7556:23 blame 7510:7 **bland** 7477:14 blocks 7465:25 **blood** 7520:6 body 7441:11 7464:15 7464:17,22 **bold** 7486:19 bona 7553:7 bond 7511:4 book 7540:9 books 7511:15 **bottom** 7529:22 7535:6 7535:13 7540:8 7557:8 box 7518:3,13 7542:2,4 7546:8 brief 7439:25 7452:25 **briefing** 7442:24 7446:4 **briefings** 7458:15 **briefly** 7462:1 brigadiers 7448:14 7456:16 7506:18 bring 7522:21 7561:25 **bringing** 7488:12 broad 7438:1,8 7469:16 7498:9 **broadly** 7498:11 broke 7558:25 **brought** 7523:1 7524:24 7546:8 7547:23 **Bruinders** 7562:14,19 buck 7495:4.9 **buckshot** 7462:15 **Budlender** 7441:12,18 7441:22 7523:12,14 7523:24 7524:4

Burger 7562:13 business 7480:18,20,24 7481:4.11.15.23 7482:3 busy 7470:14 7471:14 7541:23 **bypassed** 7493:20,24 bystanders 7457:21 $\overline{\mathbf{C}}$ C 7440:3 cabinet 7491:11 7492:6 7492:11 7500:7 7502:1 calculated 7460:14 call 7483:1,12,16 7484:22 7507:25 7534:23 7536:25 7544:19 7554:14 7564:5 7567:23 called 7455:17 7473:12 7534:16 **calling** 7511:9 calls 7445:7 camera 7549:17 cannon 7476:2,11 can't 7441:11 7445:20 7448:2 7461:22 7479:13 7493:7 7529:20 7541:22 7548:3,16 7549:23 7551:5 7567:1 7568:5 capacity 7499:13,14 7500:17,18,21 **caringly** 7513:23 carried 7506:21 carry 7439:3 **carrying** 7508:15 case 7437:25 7458:16 7460:8 7462:4 7476:13 7512:16 7557:20 7560:16 cast 7513:1 7550:7 catalogue 7558:8 categorically 7501:4 7503:15 7549:11 cause 7437:16 7548:23 7549:1.23 caused 7539:10 7545:11 7559:12 7561:4 **caution** 7511:2 cautions 7455:8 cautiously 7509:24 celebrate 7514:19 cell 7469:9 **Centurion** 7568:16 century 7516:11 certain 7450:4 7467:8 7492:15 7494:15 7505:13 certainly 7477:16 7523:11 7531:12

7452:22 7454:21 7464:14 7475:7 7478:16 7479:8 7485:1,7 7487:21 7489:2 7498:6 7515:24 7526:18 7530:2 7531:19 7534:2 7548:1 7568:2 **Chairman** 7439:11 7442:9,15,25 7443:15 7450:7,21 7452:24 7453:13 7455:5 7461:16 7462:7 7477:17 7484:18,20 7489:23 7493:6,17 7502:15 7504:2 7509:12,21 7513:10 7513:11 7515:19 7516:3 7524:11 7533:7 7539:8 7540:10 7542:17 7545:5 7546:5 7552:7 7558:2 7559:24 **Chairman's** 7462:10 7468:20 challenged 7497:12 challenges 7499:13 7513:18 7514:11 challenging 7491:2 **chance** 7452:6 7466:25 7541:1 7557:25 **change** 7537:20 7548:11 **changed** 7561:25 7566:23 **channels** 7443:13 character 7558:14 characterisation 7440:2 charge 7444:3,4 7445:12 **charged** 7566:21 Chaskalson 7437:15 check 7487:20 **choice** 7507:22 **choose** 7538:5 **chose** 7472:13 chosen 7535:5,12 circles 7459:18 7460:6 circulated 7486:16 circulating 7441:7 circumspection 7509:24 7511:2 circumstances 7438:20 7456:7 7462:17 7511:3 7517:9 7520:7 7558:1 7566:25 **CJOC** 7458:2 7554:6 7554:24 claim 7544:4 **clarify** 7478:3 clause 7454:21 clear 7438:13 7450:11

7459:20 7464:19

7521:8 7524:7 7551:2

7467:20 7494:5

7556:18 cleared 7466:1 clearly 7448:2.19 7449:12 7450:3 7468:11 7490:24 clip 7477:17,20 7478:15 close 7495:20 **closed** 7468:5 close-quarter 7451:1 code 7551:3 cold 7520:6 **collated** 7555:15 collating 7555:4 **collation** 7565:18 7566:1 colleague 7449:25 7493:17 7512:20 7528:12 7557:15 collect 7447:14,16 collective 7531:1 7566:2 **colonels** 7448:15 7456:16 7506:18 come 7466:21 7472:7 7472:11 7484:10 7486:9,11 7492:14 7498:12 7506:16 7508:11 7509:11 7515:6 7516:8,22 7520:11,19 7522:13 7542:14 7543:15 7549:22 7556:9,19 7557:1,2 comes 7461:21 7526:10 7533:15 7539:17 7544:9 coming 7448:23 7501:23 7528:20 7552:4 7560:9 7561:15 7566:8 7567:7 command 7458:1,22 **commanded** 7533:12 **commander** 7539:20 7539:21 commanders 7446:24 7448:22 7468:1 7472:6 7520:1 7533:4 7533:5,6,10 7534:21 7539:17 7540:6 7553:9 commanding 7452:15 commence 7567:2 commencement 7457:20 commendation 7563:11 comment 7462:18,25 7463:10 7517:23

believe 7481:23 7508:5

ARCHIVE

7508:10 7560:12,15

7561:25

bullet 7451:8

build-up 7451:4

bulleted 7450:19

burden 7513:11

bullets 7454:9 7455:6

7455:10,18 7456:3

7462:15 7543:17

bureaucracy 7557:5

7549:2,23 7563:20

Chair 7441:18 7448:6

7568:11

commissioned 7519:23

commissioner 7438:21

7442:3,23 7443:24

7444:3,5,22 7445:21

7439:2 7441:13

7446:3,6,25 7447:7
7447:19 7448:4
7451:6,8 7458:10
7460:10 7461:1,22
7462:4 7469:6,12
7471:11 7479:4,21 7480:6,15 7482:6
7485:14,20 7486:17
7487:8,9,13 7488:4,9
7490:9,21 7492:4,8
7492:10,18 7493:21
7494:2,9 7495:2,15
7495:17 7496:5
7497:16,23 7506:10 7509:21 7516:15,18
7517:20 7522:19
7537:6,6,16 7538:17
7552:1,7,21 7553:11
7556:7,25 7561:20
7562:4 7563:3
Commissioners 7494:3
7494:24
commission's 7437:16
7522:22 commitment 7443:6,9
7467:16
common 7437:16
7548:23 7549:1,23
communicate 7485:13
communicated 7487:8
7492:16,17
communication 7469:10 7476:16
7501:6 7503:17
communities 7564:12
compare 7437:20
7500:1
compelled 7437:23
compelling 7437:4
complaints 7437:10
completed 7504:6 7565:25
completely 7496:7
completion 7568:24
complexion 7539:5
complicit 7531:16,23
7531:24
complicity 7531:20
complied 7456:19
7459:10,14 7484:1
comply 7504:21 7505:1 7555:25
complying 7554:24
compounded 7498:7
concealed 7549:19
concentrate 7463:8
7464:6
concern 7461:23
7529:16 concerned 7438:17
7465:24 7467:15
7511:17,21 7527:20
7527:25 7568:18
conclude 7474:17
7499:19 7558:19
concludes 7556:4
ARCHIVE FO

Gauteng Provincial Go	ΟV
conclusion 7511:7,7,8	
7558:20,21	•
conclusions 7440:8 7508:11	
concurrence 7492:8	١,
condemned 7552:8	
condolence 7545:14	(
condolences 7545:23 7546:15	١,
conduct 7481:8	`
7490:23 7532:18	(
7545:6 7550:18	١.
7563:19 conducted 7555:8	
7565:5,14	
conducting 7544:25	
conference 7446:9 7508:2	_
7508:2 confess 7520:24	'
confidence 7559:21	
confine 7455:5 7465:2	
7465:7 7499:23	•
confining 7501:14 confirm 7484:20	١,
7520:10	
conflict 7459:5	•
confront 7501:4	
7503:16 confrontations 7451:2	•
confronted 7468:23	١,
confuse 7463:7	
confusion 7521:19	
congratulated 7547:25 connection 7501:5	ľ
7503:17	
connotes 7492:21	
conscious 7547:17 consensus 7478:19	9
consequences 7450:15	ľ
consider 7504:24	•
7522:1 7535:1,8	•
7541:24 7552:15 7562:23	l,
consideration 7460:22	ľ
considerations 7545:8	(
considered 7446:21	
7474:4 7497:22 7522:4 7539:14	١,
considering 7568:15	`
consistent 7560:6	
7564:19	
constable 7542:24 7543:2	
Constitution 7491:7,20	
7492:1 7494:1	
7546:11 7556:8 consult 7445:17,25	
consulted 7444:21	
7445:14 7446:1,2,2,8	
7446:9	
contact 7495:20 contacts 7469:10	
contain 7469:2	
contained 7468:23	
containing 7469:1	
contains /4x6.6	

contains 7486:6

```
contamination 7540:20
                        corrected 7485:2.11
CONTD 7439:1
 7471:23 7509:20
 7552:6
contemporaneous
 7489:9
contend 7455:21
 7460:2
contents 7520:4
 7533:22
context 7454:17
 7526:12
contextualise 7514:3
continue 7474:18
 7480:23 7494:21
 7550:25 7553:6
 7560:9
continued 7469:1
continuing 7553:3
continuous 7563:21
 7564:5
continuously 7490:19
 7494:19
contradict 7474:8
 7489:10
contradicted 7477:15
 7489:19
contradiction 7489:23
 7490:1
contrary 7511:2
 7531:10,13 7532:14
 7533:24 7534:4
contributor 7558:21
control 7491:10 7492:4
 7494:10 7495:2
 7500:5.8
convenient 7566:16
convey 7527:17 7528:1
 7562:24 7569:5
conveyed 7562:25
cooperate 7504:21
 7560:7
cooperation 7504:17
 7505:22
copy 7441:3,20 7488:12
 7488:13 7491:23
 7492:1
correct 7439:9,18,21
 7439:23 7446:25
 7455:2 7460:8
 7461:11,11 7464:9
 7465:13 7472:15,16
 7472:18,19 7479:17
 7479:21 7480:2.3
 7482:24 7486:23
 7487:15 7493:3
 7495:7 7497:25
 7498:1 7516:1
 7518:21 7519:8,9,10
 7519:13 7520:5
 7523:16 7527:22
 7533:21 7536:1
 7539:5 7540:21
 7549:24 7563:17
 7565:6,7,11,12
 7568:6
                           7474:3,6 7475:8
```

7486:22 7489:14 7515:10.19 correctly 7445:3 7456:9 7469:19 7489:18 7495:14,22 7512:16 7515:17 7527:7 7530:11 7533:10 correspondence 7437:10 corroborate 7506:17 cost 7459:7 couldn't 7466:23 7477:21 7527:5,19 7541:24 counsel 7437:14 7438:7 **counting** 7565:23 **country** 7495:6 7510:11 7513:19 7514:11 7517:18 7551:4 7559:23 **couple** 7509:22 7551:15 **coupled** 7479:11 course 7446:21 7470:2 7478:13 7488:16 7502:12 7549:18 7569:5,8 court 7512:12,13 **courtesy** 7568:25 cover 7462:2 7478:20 coverage 7555:9 covered 7438:5,15 7460:7 7462:2 7479:9 **created** 7523:3 credible 7504:5 cricket 7526:10 crime 7439:5 7470:16 **criminal** 7532:18 criminality 7524:22 cross 7442:5 7515:3 7537:12 7541:6 7552:4 7562:3 cross-examination 7438:25 7439:1 7470:21 7471:23 7477:20 7478:1 7484:17 7509:20 7541:5,10,17 7552:6 7559:24 7563:2 7567:15 cross-examine 7456:6 7470:23 7541:22 7542:13 7562:3,9,11 7562:23 cross-examined 7513:15 7523:19 cross-examiner 7461:14 7562:19 cross-examining 7569:6 7541:23 7560:17 crowd 7449:15 7462:12 7462:16 7471:25 7472:1,2,14,21,23

7476:11.22 7484:3 7485:23 7490:5 7563:23 7564:2 crowds 7472:25 7477:17 crying 7559:1 culture 7511:10,18 7512:1 **cup** 7470:9 7471:19 current 7487:10,14 customary 7471:5 cut 7438:9 7568:13 D

damage 7459:8 7463:17 danger 7456:20,24 7457:7 dangerous 7506:2 data 7565:19 dated 7471:9 dates 7439:10 day 7443:7 7447:5,8 7463:25 7464:25 7466:24 7482:13 7487:6 7505:18 7507:19,21 7536:14 7541:24 7542:10 7566:3 days 7466:16 day's 7567:5,6 De 7564:7 dead 7565:24 deadlock 7487:10 deal 7442:21 7446:20 7455:18 7462:11 7470:20 7471:9 7476:13 7479:12 7492:3 7495:13 7501:19,20 7502:10 7502:13 7522:13 7556:5 7557:25

dealing 7471:1 7476:8 7541:25 7545:9 deals 7454:8 7458:12 dealt 7449:25 7455:18 7456:6 7524:1 7539:3 7545:24 7546:3 death 7514:20 deaths 7463:16 debate 7446:14 7453:16,19 **debating** 7473:23 **debriefing** 7554:1,6,11 7555:9 7563:4,5 7565:5,13 7566:8 deceased 7528:24 December 7453:7 decide 7438:3 7466:22 7512:13 7568:17

decided 7447:19 7562:8

deciding 7457:6 7566:22

decision 7445:15

7446:3 7461:1 7483:2
7483:7 7484:11,23 7490:20 7492:13
7490:20 7492:13 7501:4 7503:16
7510:13 7539:19
7552:16 7566:25
decisions 7444:19
7446:7 7490:23
7501:2 7564:13
declared 7525:6
decontextualised
7514:7
defence 7455:23 7456:4
7460:4,4,12 7520:8
defend 7472:13 7506:9
defensive 7455:8
7456:21 7457:6,13
defer 7442:5
deferred 7477:20
define 7465:21
defined 7448:19 7563:5
definition 7448:22
delegated 7495:16
delegation 7444:2
delegations 7494:8
7495:13
deleterious 7517:18
deliberate 7522:20
7524:15,20,22
deliberately 7502:14
7505:16 7561:23
demand 7565:20
demonstrators 7463:14
7463:14 7468:22
denials 7477:14
Dennis 7445:2
deny 7482:16 7518:8
7557:22,23
denying 7482:18
department 7550:14,16
7550:20
depends 7465:1 7569:6
deploy 7492:25
depth 7559:15
described 7439:25
7520:7
description 7452:25
7478:13
desk 7470:15 7495:9
destroyed 7549:20
destroying 7463:15
destructive 7536:25
detailed 7472:6
details 7446:23,25
7453:2 7461:4
7472:11,24 7479:14
7557:7
determined 7562:16
deterrent 7473:4,21
detract 7515:16
developments 7499:15
de-escalate 7459:5
dialogue 7508:3
didn't 7439:20 7441:14
7446:18,18,23 7447:4
7455:18,19 7463:16
7 133:10,13 7 103:10

cautong rroundar c
7481:18 7486:14
7487:1,16 7489:17 7490:8 7495:9
7504:10,18 7522:21
7525:4,9 7529:24 7530:11 7531:6
7538:4 7547:11
7560:15,19 7561:13 7561:16
died 7463:23 7464:1,3 7464:4,16 7524:18
7545:17,18,24
different 7474:20 7523:20 7526:11
7530:9
difficult 7526:2 7527:8 difficulty 7461:21
7526:3
directed 7503:22 direction 7442:22
7475:12 7492:11
7549:17 directions 7491:11
7492:6 7499:24,24
7500:2,11,16,23 7501:6 7503:17
directive 7533:7
directly 7545:11 7549:20
directorate 7519:18 7532:2,16 7550:16,19
disadvantage 7461:13
disagree 7473:1,3 7517:6
disappeared 7549:4
disarm 7449:2 7490:5 disarmed 7447:12
7449:9 disarming 7485:22
disciplinary 7551:3,6
7552:18 discipline 7552:23
disciplined 7553:2
disclose 7479:22 discover 7437:5
discovery 7437:22,24 7438:3
discretionary 7437:17
discuss 7474:13 7512:15.17 7536:21
7512:15,17 7536:21 7537:17,19,20
7566:24 7568:25 discussed 7499:5
7502:1 discussing 7567:22
discussion 7470:5
7502:13 discussions 7437:6
7469:9
dismember 7501:9 dispersal 7485:18
disperse 7447:11 7449:1,8 74 5 0:3
7462:16 7484:3
7490:5,14 dispersing 7485:22
LUCTION

```
dispersion 7451:10
disposal 7508:16
disputes 7437:6
disrupt 7472:3
disrupted 7449:13
  7458:9 7459:1,16,22
  7469:2 7471:25
  7472:1,9,10,15,22,23
  7514:16
disruption 7450:12,14
  7457:16,18,24
  7459:23 7472:5
  7476:5,15 7477:5
disruptive 7472:25
dockets 7523:7
document 7441:13,24
  7442:7,15,18 7488:5
  7489:3,5,6 7493:25
  7510:18 7530:4
  7543:21
documents 7437:5,19
  7437:20 7438:1,5,14
  7438:16 7547:20
  7548:6 7566:11
doesn't 7441:12 7448:4
  7454:17 7467:9
  7480:7 7482:22
  7489:16 7498:7
  7515:15 7516:4,17
  7543:11,18
doing 7451:2 7474:5,6
  7494:4 7496:11
domain 7511:25 7512:4
don't 7442:11 7443:21
  7443:22 7444:12
  7446:14 7449:21
  7458:15 7461:10
  7462:8,9,22 7463:3
  7463:22 7464:16,23
  7464:25 7465:19
  7467:13 7468:16
  7473:1 7474:22
  7479:18 7480:12,25
  7486:20 7488:20
  7490:12 7491:2,17,23
  7498:10 7503:21
  7508:3.8 7512:15.17
  7513:7 7516:12
  7518:5,7 7522:17,18
  7523:8,18 7524:17
  7528:14 7529:4,20
  7530:3 7532:25
  7534:3.13 7536:9
  7539:4 7547:8 7548:1
  7548:5,9,20 7549:1
  7549:14 7550:2,19
  7551:18,21 7552:19
  7557:9 7558:3,9
  7567:9,18 7569:1
door 7468:5
doubt 7542:17,20
  7550:7
draw 7440:7 7488:13
drawn 7505:7 7523:8
drew 7486:23
drive 7487:18
```

```
duty 7490:25 7522:21
  7536:22,24 7551:1
  7557:10
D-dav 7443:19 7445:4
  7445:15 7466:23,23
          E
earlier 7444:2 7463:2,5
  7464:18,21,22
  7485:25 7486:3
  7510:13 7514:20
  7553:7 7555:4 7556:4
  7566:12
early 7445:8 7565:19
  7565:22
earnestly 7559:15
eat 7567:3,4
economic 7497:7,10,11
EE 7487:21,24 7488:2
  7488:6
effect 7443:23 7490:18
  7491:17
effectively 7454:7
efficiency 7471:5
efforts 7452:1
eight 7511:23
either 7488:25 7503:6
  7524:22 7531:25
  7535:17 7544:14
  7552:22
element 7504:14
elicit 7460:14
eliminated 7543:18
employer 7437:9
  7468:3
employment 7437:7
empty 7559:8
enable 7462:5
enabled 7496:16
encircle 7447:11
  7449:1,8 7490:4,14
encircling 7485:22
endorsed 7447:11
ends 7440:9 7560:16
endure 7513:19
endured 7513:18
  7514:10.11
enforced 7482:20
  7493:5
enforcement 7564:11
engage 7446:10
  7525:21
engaged 7547:6,6
engagement 7443:6
English 7526:2 7568:8
enhance 7555:22
enjoined 7522:2 7545:3
enormous 7438:6
enquiry 7551:10
ensure 7443:11 7447:7
  7447:12 7533:10
  7554:6
entitled 7541:9 7549:12
environment 7444:3
equipment 7448:2
```

due 7446:21 7569:7

```
escalating 7499:12
especially 7437:11
established 7565:10
etcetera 7450:4
  7563:24
evaded 7557:3
evaluation 7555:8,12
  7555:17 7563:9
evening 7566:4
event 7468:16 7474:22
  7499:2,6 7537:19
  7554:7 7565:15,18
events 7442:22 7469:13
  7494:20 7536:15
  7539:5 7565:10
eventually 7497:17
  7534:8
everybody 7446:7
  7513:20 7514:12
  7516:10 7543:18
everyone's 7443:15
evidence 7437:15
  7439:4 7441:6,17
  7442:1,2 7448:5
  7459:20 7460:21
  7465:20 7467:6,7,9
  7467:13 7469:12
  7470:2 7472:21
  7475:8,10 7480:1,1
  7488:12 7489:10
  7492:15,20,23
  7493:11,11,12
  7494:15 7495:19
  7496:19 7498:18
  7502:5,6,12 7506:13
  7506:17,20 7510:19
  7514:4 7518:2,12
  7523:7,12,18 7524:3
  7524:8,13,14,22
  7525:13 7531:20,24
  7533:4 7537:3,10,20
  7543:5,12,22 7549:8
  7549:11,20 7553:16
  7553:23 7562:24
  7568:4,8
exact 7491:20 7503:13
  7545:5
exactly 7503:12 7528:6
  7547:10,12
examination 7442:6
  7541:7 7544:20
  7552:5
examine 7562:4
examined 7515:4
example 7497:21
examples 7498:2,18
  7499:5 7512:3
excellently 7563:12
exceptional 7474:22
excessive 7472:24
excluded 7552:17
exculpatory 7468:21
excuse 7457:19
execute 7458:1,22
executed 7487:12
executing 7517:16
```

Execution 7456:14	
executive 7492:9	1
exempting 7554:24	
exercise 7437:17	
7492:4 7494:10	
7495:2	
exhibit 7439:11	
7442:25 7443:3	
7448:25 7450:8	
7453:12 7470:20,25	
7471:5 7475:13	
7478:7,9,10,14,20	
7487:17,19,21,24	١.
7488:6 7521:1 7564:8	1
exhibits 7520:25	l,
exonerate 7510:6	1
exonerating 7504:5 expect 7448:5 7493:5,8	1
7541:22 7557:9	1
7558:9 7567:19	1
expectations 7510:9	1
expectations 7310.9 expected 7468:7,10	1
7532:7,10 7543:2	l
7544:1	1
expense 7438:3	l
experience 7461:6	l
7473:16 7538:17	ľ
experienced 7511:22	1
experiencing 7511:21	1
expert 7460:21 7472:24	
7473:6,9,24 7474:1	
7564:7	
experts 7461:3 7472:20	1
7473:11 7477:16	1
explain 7443:21	
7538:15 7561:21	1
explained 7472:6	
7477:3	1
explaining 7477:7	1
explanation 7474:10	1
7475:22 7476:2,11]
7477:10]
explanations 7439:16]
explore 7550:2,3]
expressed 7468:18]
expression 7469:14]
7559:7,11	
extends 7566:6	1
extent 7457:18 7470:1	1
7470:3 7471:15,17,21	1
7545:7	1
extract 7525:18	1
extreme 7462:16	
eyes 7461:3	
F	١,
	1 1
face 7507:12 7518:22 7527:19 7529:20	۱ ^۱
7542:25	
facie 7455:1 7468:18	F
7532:25	
fact 7441:16 7463:20	4
7466:10 7467:10	7
7479.11 7400.1	Ιŕ

3
7566:7 7569:2
facts 7460:21 7462:8
7468:25 7476:9,13,15 7504:7,9,11,20,25
7505:17,19 7506:19
7512:13 7516:16
7520:9 7522:6 7525:6 7529:5 7530:18
7531:1 7536:10
7537:14 7542:22
7546:8 7552:12 7553:1,4,8,9,13,18
7558:18 7566:1
fail 7438:21 7456:19
7457:13 failed 7452:2 7559:20
fails 7438:13 7445:6
failure 7549:16
fair 7454:18 7467:23 fairer 7469:25
fairness 7452:22
7491:4 7527:9 falls 7564:4
familiar 7452:10,19
7553:24 7554:1
families 7545:14,23 7546:15 7559:16
far 7442:3 7465:24
7467:6,7 7493:1,11
7523:6 7524:17,20
7527:25 7551:22 7567:7
feedback 7500:18
feeders 7508:23 7509:1 7509:5
feeling 7513:20
7514:12
felt 7513:20 7514:13 female 7558:24
fence 7472:8
FFF11 7564:8,9,23 FFF15 7439:11
FFF15 7439:11 FFF23 7471:7,8
FFF24 7478:11,17
FFF5 7504:2 7505:5
FF2 7520:25 FF7 7518:15
fides 7553:7
field 7461:3 figures 7546:8
files 7523:6
final 7440:25 7447:17
7447:22 7448:12 7500:21,22 7540:11
7551:11
finalisation 7556:16
finally 7446:20 7519:8 7557:16 7558:3
7559:19
find 7459:19 7467:18
7486:9 fine 7528:15
finger-pointing
7510:20 finish 7 455:9 7474:9
7542:9 7551:20
11107105

finished 7558:24	75
7561:23,24	fron
firearms 7462:14	75
fired 7543:17	frust
firing 7451:18,20	full 7
7506:1	74
first 7442:18 7450:18	74
7451:8 7453:4 7454:8	75
7472:9 7478:18	fulle
7488:22 7492:3	fully
7501:21 7502:20	75
7513:15 7526:19	func
7527:3 7539:18,19,22	furn
7546:13	furn
firstly 7501:14 7538:20	furtl
fit 7528:21	74
five 7437:7	74
flagged 7524:24	75
flowing 7555:2	75
focus 7488:10	_ 75
focusing 7513:23	Furt
follow 7514:19 7525:14	futu
7548:19 7562:10	
followed 7456:21	
7561:21	gain
following 7437:5	gap
7451:12 7456:8,20	75
7459:3 7462:11	gaps
7517:15	gath
follows 7540:1 7551:3	gath
footage 7506:13 7548:21	74 74
force 7452:2 7459:3,5	74 74
7472:2,25 7474:1,2	74
7472.2,23 7474.1,2	75
7508:12 7512:8,22	gath
7516:17,20	74
forced 7506:8	gene
forceful 7462:17	75
foresee 7569:1	gene
forgive 7460:5	74
forgotten 7503:23	75
form 7485:25 7486:3,5	75
7516:13 7544:22	75
7547:18 7566:9	75
formal 7557:23	75
format 7437:8	75
forms 7566:12	gesti
forth 7454:9	getti
fortiori 7455:10,15,21	gist '
forward 7512:20	give
7546:25 7547:9	74
7550:11	74
forwarded 7442:1	74
found 7442:24 7464:15	74
7464:17,23 7488:3	74
7520:5 7543:22	74
four 7548:12,21	74
framed 7521:7	74
framework 7482:2	75
frankly 7513:8	75
freely 7466:3	75 75
friend 7490:17 7495:19	75
7497:19 7513:15	75
7548:4	75

```
518:2.12 7524:5
  t 7443:1 7488:24
  51:15
  trated 7557:8
  7444:2,8,25
  45:22 7461:1
  94:12 7504:17
  505:2,21 7536:10
  est 7460:18
  y 7459:14 7495:15
  552:8 7560:7
  ction 7533:6
  nish 7522:6 7553:13
  nished 7553:4
  her 7438:25
  142:18 7462:18
  67:14 7506:21
  513:4 7519:15
  533:6 7534:11
  552:13
  thermore 7438:16
  re 7452:7 7547:19
        G
  fully 7533:1
  7548:12 7549:15
  49:24
  s 7548:20
  nered 7466:5
  nering 7445:5
  65:15,18,25,25
  66:17,18 7467:4
  174:13 7496:6,21,22
  196:23,25 7497:1,3
  54:7
  nerings 7465:24
  166:4 7474:23
  erally 7453:20
  500:14 7509:25
  erals 7448:14
  56:16 7461:19
  506:18 7530:15,20
  30:24 7531:4,15,24
  34:17 7535:8
  37:4,22 7538:2,17
  38:25 7539:10
  544:15 7552:22
  ure 7559:8
  ing 7535:13
  7484:14
  7442:9,11 7449:20
  55:2 7457:19
  63:4 7466:24
  170:25 7472:21,23
  174:11 7478:7
  179:14 7485:9.23
  87:16 7490:6,7,15
  96:17 7497:21
  198:2,18 7499:5,15
  500:11,16,18,23
  501:15 7503:13
  504:4,16,22 7505:2
  505:21 7521:7
  523:18 7528:10,17
7534:3 7536:10
7557:25 7558:16
```

```
Page 5
  7567:13 7568:8
given 7439:17 7440:2
  7441:3 7442:2
  7447:15 7451:22,23
  7468:4,25 7470:19
  7471:3 7473:19
  7477:3 7482:12
  7495:15,19 7504:11
  7505:17,18 7507:14
  7510:18 7512:3,18
  7513:13 7531:11
  7534:24 7552:12
  7553:18,21,23
  7556:13 7568:21
gives 7448:4 7479:25
  7542:22 7545:22
giving 7457:21 7464:23
  7480:1 7507:7
  7557:21 7568:4
globally 7511:15
gloss 7453:14 7455:17
glosses 7453:6 7454:3
go 7438:4 7441:11
  7445:6 7446:19
  7447:11 7453:1
  7461:12 7465:4
  7476:21 7477:4,25
  7479:2 7494:18
  7499:14 7514:2,7,8
  7529:3 7537:9 7540:6
goal 7459:6
goes 7467:13 7524:6
  7533:16 7559:16
going 7442:17 7446:8
  7446:10,23 7449:10
  7455:9 7456:14
  7458:18,19 7459:18
  7460:6 7462:2,6
  7470:20 7471:2
  7472:7,20,21 7474:7
  7477:7,13,15 7479:13
  7480:23 7482:19
  7484:10 7485:4
  7490:4,9 7498:4
  7502:5 7504:3 7509:6
  7513:4,7 7514:15
  7524:20 7525:17
  7528:16,18 7532:21
  7535:14,23 7542:13
  7544:3 7551:14
  7556:22 7557:10,20
  7557:24 7562:25
  7567:15 7568:8
good 7555:18,20,22
  7562:8 7563:9
governance 7481:25
governed 7454:13
governing 7510:10
granted 7437:24
  7438:10
grateful 7562:22
gravamen 7546:22
grave 7497:7
great 7460:9
greater 7498:4
grenades 7477:9
```

7478:11 7490:1

7543:15 7544:5

7506:5 7515:7

friends 7462:8 7502:9

identify 7525:20

7527:19 7531:5

```
ground 7462:2 7522:21
group 7505:25 7512:4
groups 7449:1.8
guidance 7497:20
          H
hadn't 7464:18 7484:6
  7536:6 7537:2
half 7470:11 7474:25
  7496:6 7509:14
  7552:4 7567:5,6,24
  7568:13
hammering 7458:18
hand 7438:11 7441:14
  7448:7 7461:13
  7475:15 7505:19
  7561:13
handed 7488:5 7540:11
  7540:14
handing 7467:3
happen 7446:18 7450:5
  7460:23,23 7461:20
  7483:19 7495:5
  7498:5 7512:24
  7517:21 7563:1
happened 7439:10
  7451:4 7459:23,23
  7461:7 7463:16
  7471:16 7474:2,23
  7491:23 7495:10
  7505:20 7510:7
  7515:8,14 7529:5
  7531:16 7534:13
  7537:7 7538:12
  7549:12 7552:10
  7557:8 7559:12
  7565:21
happening 7492:15
  7499:21 7556:3
  7567:8
happens 7466:3
happy 7488:11
hard 7487:18
harm 7545:12
haven't 7441:5,18
  7448:16 7454:24
  7473:24.24 7478:6
  7488:11.24 7511:22
  7526:6 7529:20
  7541:1 7553:11
  7554:12
head 7439:8 7441:10
  7478:10 7490:25
  7509:22,25 7547:9
headed 7456:13
heading 7512:22
heads 7470:16
hear 7439:20 7448:2,8
  7479:2,3 7501:8
  7507:6,11 7522:11
  7529:25 7532:23
  7534:24 7539:25
  7548:3,17 7556:11
  7558:3
```

7512:2 7527:3,18
7528:4 7530:8,11
7547:23 7550:6
7559:6
hearing 7510:8,23 7539:22 7559:9
7567:5,6
hearsay 7468:16
heart 7559:15
Heartfelt 7545:15
held 7480:11 7488:7 helicopter 7464:21
help 7441:22 7448:20
7460:10,15 7474:24
7478:14 7513:8
7525:18 helped 7558:25
helpful 7525:19
helping 7557:6
helpless 7522:20
helps 7516:7
Hemraj 7449:25 7537:16
Hendrickx 7473:10,16
7474:8 7477:16
he'd 7537:10
he'll 7482:24 7488:11
he's 7458:13,18 7482:24 7485:6
7557:19,21,24
7560:15 7561:25
hide 7557:4
higher 7475:4 7501:7
7501:13,16,20 7502:21,22 7503:2
highest 7444:16,24
highlight 7514:13
7547:18
highly 7474:5 high-ranking 7461:2,6
hillside 7466:5
hold 7510:9 7523:13
holding 7504:4
holds 7530:19
honest 7558:21 honestly 7559:15
honoured 7443:10
hope 7460:5 7470:11
7479:12 7504:22
7513:3 7567:5
hospital 7565:24 hot 7470:9
housing 7437:11
Huh 7472:17
Human 7437:3,14
7438:7,12 7562:4
7567:21 hundred 7509:22
hundreds 7536:13
120 m
ID 7533:5 7544:3
idea 7569:2 identification 7544:6
7544:16
CK Vyery offer

7540:3 7543:6 7544:5 ignorant 7506:25
7507:3,8 7510:22
7557:7 7557:7
ignore 7456:12 7457:19
illegal 7445:4 7497:13
illegality 7466:22
illegally 7466:17,19
immediately 7447:5
7544:16 7559:4
7565:5,15
immovable 7466:2
impartially 7564:25
implement 7483:3
7484:11,23
implemented 7483:6,6
implementing 7485:18
implication 7556:18
implied 7505:15
implies 7532:16
importance 7437:18
7498:4
important 7447:18
7450:24 7451:13
7452:6 7465:21
7472:4 7482:18
7490:22 7499:19,25 7500:21 7511:20
7522:5,9,18 7531:8
7533:9 7535:2,9
7539:14,19,24 7544:8
7546:14 7557:3
impression 7495:18
7527:17
mproper /eezire
7550:17 7563:19
improper 7532:18 7550:17 7563:19 improve 7564:2
improve 7564:2
7550:17 7563:19 improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7 incorporated 7456:4
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7 incorporated 7456:4 incorrect 7455:3
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7 incorporated 7456:4 incorrect 7455:3 7515:4 independent 7532:2,13
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7 incorporated 7456:4 incorrect 7455:3 7515:4 independent 7532:2,13 7532:16 7533:8,23 7534:6 7550:18
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7 incorporated 7456:4 incorrect 7455:3 7515:4 independent 7532:2,13 7532:16 7533:8,23
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7 incorporated 7456:4 incorrect 7455:3 7515:4 independent 7532:2,13 7532:16 7533:8,23 7534:6 7550:18
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7 incorporated 7456:4 incorrect 7455:3 7515:4 independent 7532:2,13 7532:16 7533:8,23 7534:6 7550:18 indicate 7562:8
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7 incorporated 7456:4 incorrect 7455:3 7515:4 independent 7532:2,13 7532:16 7533:8,23 7534:6 7550:18 indicate 7562:8 indicated 7444:1
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7 incorporated 7456:4 incorrect 7455:3 7515:4 independent 7532:2,13 7532:16 7533:8,23 7534:6 7550:18 indicate 7562:8 indicated 7444:1 7446:10 7447:5 7471:21 7487:8,12,13
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7 incorporated 7456:4 incorrect 7455:3 7515:4 independent 7532:2,13 7532:16 7533:8,23 7534:6 7550:18 indicate 7562:8 indicated 7444:1 7446:10 7447:5 7471:21 7487:8,12,13 7510:14 7520:20
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7 incorporated 7456:4 incorrect 7455:3 7515:4 independent 7532:2,13 7532:16 7533:8,23 7534:6 7550:18 indicate 7562:8 indicated 7444:1 7446:10 7447:5 7471:21 7487:8,12,13
improve 7564:2 improvement 7563:21 7564:5 inaudible 7450:4 7465:20 7502:12 7525:5 7564:16,20 incident 7470:17 7504:18 7505:23 7514:22 7535:16 7545:10 7565:5 inclined 7455:1 includes 7437:9 including 7462:14 7533:25 7538:25 7547:7 incorporated 7456:4 incorrect 7455:3 7515:4 independent 7532:2,13 7532:16 7533:8,23 7534:6 7550:18 indicate 7562:8 indicated 7444:1 7446:10 7447:5 7471:21 7487:8,12,13 7510:14 7520:20 7538:11 7547:5

7532:1 7562:14 7563:22 indicating 7562:18 indirectly 7545:11 **individual** 7437:10 7553:2 individuals 7563:11 ineffective 7462:18 **inference** 7535:22 **influence** 7512:10 influenced 7467:22 7506:23 7507:2,5,11 **inform** 7486:1 7487:13 7489:10,11 7522:12 7556:15 **informal** 7475:15 **information** 7439:6,14 7439:24 7440:2 7441:15 7451:5 7456:17 7458:24 7460:5 7467:21 7482:12,15,17 7483:3 7484:24 7486:7,8 7489:17 7490:6,15 7501:25 7502:15,25 7503:4,25 7504:23 7505:18 7506:21 7507:25 7508:16 7512:14 7523:20 7530:22,25 7531:10 7532:12 7534:12 7553:21 7554:21 7555:5,15 7565:19 **informed** 7441:2 7459:1 7461:3 7477:17 7478:4 7482:19 7483:2,5,19 7484:22 7488:3 7489:11,16 7493:17 7497:22 7506:22 7508:16,22 7509:1 7518:18 7526:16 7536:12 7538:8 7561:24 7562:11 informing 7451:5 7483:7 7487:9 7494:16 **informs** 7534:22,23 **inhibited** 7531:4 injured 7524:15,19 7528:24 7546:2 injuries 7459:8 7504:4 7545:16 **injuring** 7515:22 innocent 7457:21 7551:4 inputs 7505:2 7509:1 7510:14 7547:14 7566:12 inquiry 7565:9,16 insofar 7438:16 7455:20 **instance** 7525:10 **instituted** 7565:16

instructed 7439:3

instructing 7441:25

instruction 7456:6 7523:3 instructions 7499:24 7499:25 7500:2,11,16 7500:23 7501:23 7545:9 intelligently 7548:19 intend 7482:4 7494:16 7494:16 7502:9 **intended** 7498:11 intense 7472:11 **intention** 7450:13 Inter 7491:9 interaction 7437:9 7564:12 interest 7535:5 interested 7511:11 7532:23 7535:13 **interests** 7559:22,23 interfering 7544:18 interpret 7451:7 7452:6 interpretation 7474:12 7476:14 7516:24 7517:2 7521:8 7567:24 interpreted 7517:19 **Interpreter** 7451:7 interpreters 7569:1 interrogate 7531:18 interrogated 7531:25 interrupt 7441:5 7464:12 7467:5 interrupted 7458:4 7480:25 intervene 7468:3 **interview** 7531:17 7533:25 7537:17 7538:1 7561:7 interviewed 7518:17 7530:21 **interviews** 7536:20 intricate 7472:5,11 **introduced** 7496:18 **invasion** 7437:19 investigate 7519:18 7522:5 7529:21 7532:14,17 7533:6 7542:22 7545:6 7551:6 7556:9 7565:10 7568:19 investigated 7522:16 7529:4 7531:15,18 7533:14 7564:25 investigating 7533:1 7543:24 7544:2,9,12 7550:17 investigation 7439:4,19 7440:10 7470:16 7504:6,17,19,21,22 7504:25 7505:22 7513:4 7519:15 7525:5,10 7532:2 7534:11 7543:16 7544:22 7545:1,1

identified 7555:23

heard 7454:24 7473:24

7502:10 7511:12,14

kind 7446:19 7493:14

7519:19 7538:22

killing 7515:21

kindly 7567:13

Page 7

investigations 7552:13 investigators 7543:13 invite 7539:10 invited 7497:11 7533:25 7538:16 involved 7469:12,14,17 7469:19,24 7470:1,4 7471:14,15,21 7492:16,20 7497:14 involvement 7471:17 7492:13,14 in-progress 7556:2 **in-service** 7563:23 **IPID** 7519:15 7520:3 7522:5 7523:5,6,21 7523:22 7524:1 7529:17 7532:1,5,6 7532:15 7533:16 7534:11,13 7536:19 7536:23 7537:9,11,12 7539:4 7543:13 7544:12,18 7560:19 7561:10,13,14 irritating 7479:1 isiXhosa 7568:5 isn't 7445:23 7450:5 7463:3,6 7464:3,8 7475:10 7479:25 7532:15 7548:23 isolated 7465:17,20,22 isolating 7544:11 issue 7437:16 7490:12 7529:16 7567:21 7568:23,23 issued 7453:7,15 7454:3,7 issues 7438:2 7446:22 7474:13 7496:12 7497:15 7499:12 7522:2 7525:21 item 7563:3,9,15 7565:3,14 I'd 7470:22 7529:18 7532:23 7542:19,22 7544:18 7560:16 7562:21 7568:24 I'll 7442:14.20.25 7443:20 7452:9 7464:6 7470:8 7475:20 7487:20 7493:19 7498:21 7499:7 7503:14 7507:10 7509:11 7535:11 7537:20 7542:12,14 7548:11 7549:25 7569:5 I'm 7440:24 7441:4 7445:3,12 7447:23 7448:3 7452:24 7454:24 7455:1 7456:8,9,12,14 7458:25 7460:8 7467:25 7472:10,19 7478:21 7479:13 7480:12 7481:2 7482:9,14,24 7488:11 ARCHIVE

7489:12.14 7491:2.25 7493:3 7495:11 7496:9.18 7497:3.14 7497:15 7505:11 7506:25 7507:3,7,8 7509:7 7512:9,25 7513:5 7516:7 7517:2 7517:5,23 7519:21 7521:19 7526:16 7531:23 7535:14 7539:16 7544:12,24 7547:4 7550:10 7556:4 7559:9 7560:12,14 7561:12 7562:18 I've 7441:9 7444:1 7445:16 7447:25 7462:22 7467:5 7468:18 7471:21 7473:19 7474:14 7477:5 7485:19 7489:7 7494:8,18 7496:2,2 7501:23 7503:10 7507:14 7510:22 7537:25 7539:6,6 7546:16 7553:7 7558:14,15,22 7560:4 7566:2 J

7472:19 7524:2 7526:9 7560:25 7568:13 job 7452:10 7513:21 7514:14 7517:16 **JOC** 7467:15 7530:25 7531:2 7566:3 **JOCOM** 7487:25 7488:7 Johnson 7439:3,6 7440:3 joint 7461:18 journalist 7507:23 **Judge** 7446:6 7458:20 7467:24 7483:17 7486:12 7538:14 7547:12 7558:13 7560:3 **Judging** 7528:11 **judgment** 7512:17 judgmental 7504:14 July 7455:17

juniors 7466:14

justice 7556:23

justify 7461:17

7559:23 7566:20

ja 7443:2 7449:19

K keep 7458:18 7499:14 7499:21 kept 7484:1,7 7554:8 key 7557:7 kill 7450:9,22

killed 7464:25 7465:16

7512:5

kinds 7567:25 knew 7447:14 7456:15 7456:16,18 7484:5 7518:16 7519:25 7531:13 7536:4 7558:18 **know** 7445:10 7447:3 7448:13,19 7456:22 7457:8 7458:15 7459:17 7460:7 7461:10 7462:23 7464:16 7465:19 7467:13 7472:7 7473:1 7474:22 7480:5,7,8,12 7485:3 7485:12 7486:8,20 7487:5 7491:23 7496:8,10,11 7501:12 7502:13 7503:21 7504:18 7513:7,22 7516:16 7518:13 7519:24 7523:6,6,8 7524:17 7525:11 7526:8 7527:15 7528:5 7529:20 7530:3 7531:21 7532:25 7534:13 7535:5,12 7538:23 7540:2 7543:1,24 7548:1,5,9,20 7549:14 7550:19 7551:19,21 7558:19 7565:18 7566:21 7567:9 7569:7 knowing 7526:8 7566:5 knowledge 7473:3 7503:20,25 7521:23 7524:14 7525:7 7533:20 7543:24 known 7447:12 7460:21 knows 7460:13 7468:15 koppie 7463:16.18 7466:10,16 7467:11 7475:15

L L 7442:25 7443:3 7448:25 7450:8 7475:13 labour 7497:14 language 7441:12 large 7506:10 launching 7485:4 law 7455:23 7490:24 7564:11 laws 7551:3 lay 7447:4 laying 7475:21 7483:20 leader 7441:10 7461:4 7471:22 7496:3,4,16 7510:4 7529:17

leaders 7437:15 7441:6 7441:17 7442:1 7488:13 7510:19 7518:12 7523:7,12 7524:9 7543:6,12,22 7562:24 leadership 7495:24,25 leading 7510:9 7512:8 7518:2 learned 7490:17 7495:19 7497:19 7502:9 7513:15 7518:2,12 7524:5 7526:13 7548:3 7557:15 **learning** 7555:21 learnings 7550:10 leave 7442:20 7448:21 7457:21 7502:18,24 7534:15 7542:1 **Leaving** 7495:3 led 7493:11 7547:24 **left** 7446:24 7447:13 7528:12 7567:10,10 legal 7512:12 legislation 7494:7 7495:1 7545:8 7546:12 7556:8 legitimately 7521:7 lent 7547:9 lessons 7547:19 let's 7441:5,21 7442:17 7456:10 7463:1 7476:12,21 7478:18 7479:10 7481:20 7483:11 7492:3 7501:20 7519:3 7529:22 7551:22 7554:5 7568:4 level 7452:2 **liability** 7510:7 liable 7461:22 lieutenant-general 7443:12 7479:3 7483:2 7484:22 life 7456:19 7459:8 7526:6 7545:11 light 7441:23 7461:15 7557:13 limits 7557:15 line 7451:10,11,13,17 7456:9 7463:5 7475:14 7477:19 7513:4,10 7527:1 7528:14 7539:13 7551:10 7556:21 7562:10 **lingered** 7565:22 linked 7568:2 list 7444:11 7543:17 listen 7506:24 7522:8 7522:18,19

little 7439:25 7530:9

7543:6

lives 7545:15,24

local 7492:17

logical 7540:2 **logistics** 7568:19 long 7440:1 7487:23 7488:5 7509:7 7513:10,10 7536:4 7551:14 Lonmin 7437:7 7438:19 7470:17 7562:13 7568:1 look 7451:3 7493:25 7495:24 7497:19 7510:16 7512:12 7520:21 7522:3 7529:18 7533:4 7540:6 7545:3,12 7564:6,22 looked 7510:24 7543:16 looking 7449:21 7450:11 7497:1,12 7510:21 7546:25 7550:11 looks 7438:11 looted 7466:4 loss 7459:8 7526:8 7545:11 lost 7545:15,23 lot 7451:4,5 7458:17 7461:2 7462:22 7481:8 7506:13,21 7546:16 7555:15 7556:3,13,15 7565:21 lots 7472:10,11 7538:18 7538:20 loudhailers 7477:6 loving 7475:4 lower 7538:2 loyalty 7511:5 lunch 7509:14 7567:3,4 $\underline{\mathbf{M}}$

Madlanga 7490:17 7494:19 7496:2 7514:17 7515:4 7516:5 Mahlangu 7443:3 7449:3 7452:6 main 7536:14 majority 7476:23 Major-General 7439:3 7439:5 7489:9 making 7452:5 7468:21 7489:18 7510:5,13 7511:1 7529:25 7566:12 malfeasance 7550:17 Malindi 7560:17 7562:2,6,9,16,17 7563:1,2,8,14,18,22 7564:1,6,9,18,22 7565:3,8,13 7566:15 7567:9 man 7492:9 7522:21 7537:7 manage 7491:10

7492:4 7494:10

7495:2 7500:5
managed 7474:15
7533:13
management 7462:12
7477:16 7500:8
7563:23 7564:2
manager 7461:4
mandate 7443:11
7444:18,25 7447:6 mandated 7444:4
mandates 7445:22
7495:12
MANGWASHI
7438:23 7471:12
7509:19 7552:2
manner 7480:17,22,24
7481:14,22 7513:22
7514:14 7524:25
March 7471:9
Marikana 7470:17 7488:7 7494:20
7488:7 7494:20
7510:7 7514:25
7531:16 7538:3
7552:23 7555:24
7557:9 7565:10
massacre 7507:18,21
7508:1
material 7478:11
7548:12
Mathunjwa 7467:7,12
7483:23 matter 7441:23
7443:14,23 7446:2,20
7450:16 7459:19
7462:9 7468:11,15
7477:4 7479:12,13,14
7482:6 7490:2 7493:2
7493:19 7497:8
7499:12,25 7500:25
7502:1 7510:2
7512:13 7516:4,17
7522:6,15 7529:4,21
7533:5,7,10,14
7535:6,13 7538:13,24
7539:3 7540:7 7541:13 25 7542:14
7541:13,25 7542:14 7543:22 7544:17
7549:2,21 7550:24
7552:14 7556:16
7566:24 7567:13,20
7568:25
matters 7469:13
7541:15 7549:2
7568:17,18
maximum 7506:8 Mbombo 7442:23
7443:12 7468:1
7443:12 7468:1
7483:2 7484:22
7490:3,9,13 7525:22
7531:8
mean 7447:18,22
7448:12,15,18
7464:18 7465:20,22
7481:9 7501:12,16
ARCHIVE FO

Gauterig Frovincial Ge	overninent // bo
7502:22 7510:16	mindful 7481:24
7525:16 7526:20	mine 7470:17 74
7532:21 7546:14	miners 7501:4 7
7550:15,20,20	Mineworkers 74
7561:19	minimum 7459:
meaning 7505:13,15	Minister 7447:2
7528:15 7560:21	7461:18 7483:
means 7451:25 7452:1	7484:24 7485:
7481:12 7503:22	7485:21,24 74
7526:7,11,11 7563:23	7487:13 7489:
meant 7448:20 7520:25	7490:2,4,6,7,1
7521:4 7546:17 7547:13	7490:15,18,24
measure 7457:6 7540:9	7492:12,15,20 7493:1,19,20
measured 7459:7	7493:1,19,20
measures 7455:8	7496:3 7497:1
7456:21 7457:13,20	7498:19,24 74
media 7442:24 7446:4	7499:11,16 75
7508:17 7514:6	7500:15 7501:
7521:4 7564:15	7501:20,24 75
7565:21	7503:6,7,9,18
meet 7459:3	7566:19 7567:
meeting 7444:7	7568:15 7569:
7466:15 7474:13	Minister's 7492
7487:6,7,24 7488:2,6 7526:19 7534:20,21	minute 7487:15, 7489:9 7548:1
7525:15 7539:17	7567:13
7566:19,23 7567:14	minutes 7487:6,
meetings 7564:14	7488:6,8 7489
member 7491:11	7548:21
7492:6,11 7534:24	misconduct 755
7536:3,8 7539:23,23	7564:24
7539:25 7540:1,3,4	misinterpreting
members 7437:10	missing 7547:21
7451:9,11,19 7452:1	7548:2,6,10
7492:25 7504:12 7508:12 7519:19	mission 7563:6 mistake 7452:5
7532:18 7538:9	7486:11,21 75
7539:17 7553:8	mistakes 7555:2
7556:21 7559:16	misunderstandi
7560:8	7467:20 7489:
memorandum 7523:25	misunderstood
memory 7443:15	moment 7454:1:
men 7529:12	7495:4 7549:2
mendacity 7557:17 mention 7478:13	momentous 749
7480:7 7485:12	monitored 7468 months 7511:23
7522:14 7524:12	7555:23
7543:18	morning 7443:9
mentioned 7511:20	7445:2,8 7446
7536:6	7447:4,10 746
merely 7490:22	7469:9,10 750
7553:13 7554:25	7540:11,15,24
message 7514:7	7541:23 7542:
7516:15,19,24,24,25 7517:2,5,6,8,11,14,19	7565:19 7566: motion 7569:4
met 7526:6	mourn 7513:19
methods 7462:17	7514:11
microphone 7479:19	mourning 7514:
7567:9	7515:7 7517:1
middle 7464:20	move 7466:3 74
militant 7505:25	7485:5 7568:1
mind 7451:16 7460:17	7569:6
7509:23 7510:5	Mpofu 7464:12
7511:3 7518:6 7524:13 7561:25	7526:15,17 75 7567:8,11,12
1324.13 /301.23	1301.0,11,12

mindful 7481:24
mine 7470:17 7497:11
miners 7501:4 7503:16 Mineworkers 7437:5
minimum 7459:5
Minister 7447:20 7461:18 7483:4
7484:24 7485:12,13
7485:21,24 7486:1,7
7487:13 7489:11,18
7490:2,4,6,7,10,12,13 7490:15,18,24
7492:12,15,20,24,24
7493:1,19,20 7494:15
7494:19 7495:3,21,25 7496:3 7497:18,19,24
7498:19,24 7499:5,9
7499:11,16 7500:10
7500:15 7501:2,6,14 7501:20,24 7502:21
7503:6,7,9,18
7566:19 7567:1
7568:15 7569:5 Minister's 7492:14
minute 7487:15,15,25
7489:9 7548:13
7567:13 minutes 7487:6,19,24
7488:6,8 7489:21
7548:21
misconduct 7550:13 7564:24
misinterpreting 7482:8
missing 7547:21,22 7548:2,6,10
mission 7563:6
mistake 7452:5 7486:2
7486:11,21 7553:19 mistakes 7555:23
misunderstanding
7467:20 7489:13,16
misunderstood 7539:6 moment 7454:12
7495:4 7549:21
momentous 7492:12
monitored 7468:22 months 7511:23
7555:23
morning 7443:9,13
7445:2,8 7446:11 7447:4,10 7465:11
7469:9.10 7509:9
7540:11,15,24
7541:23 7542:8 7565:19 7566:20
motion 7569:4
mourn 7513:19 7514:11
mourning 7514:21
7515:7 7517:12,16
move 7466:3 7481:20

7508:23 7509:1,5 **municipal** 7568:16 murder 7524:15,20,22 7524:23 Myburgh 7518:4 7519:24 7520:7 7525:14 7529:3,3,8 7529:19,24 7530:14 7530:21 7531:5,7,10 7535:2,8 7536:4 7537:21,23 7538:6,16 7543:7,11,18 7544:21 7560:18,22,24 7561:3 Myburgh's 7521:24 7536:16 7539:10 Ν Naidoo 7525:22 7531:7 7534:22 name 7445:3 7529:20 7529:21 7532:1,16 7536:11 7542:25 names 7444:11 7543:7 7543:19,23 nametag 7525:24 7527:19 nametags 7528:5 narrow 7559:22 **nation** 7517:14 national 7437:4 7438:21 7439:2 7441:13 7442:3 7444:22 7447:19 7451:6,7 7458:10 7460:10 7461:22 7462:4 7469:6 7471:11 7487:9,12 7488:4 7490:21 7492:4,5,8 7494:7,9 7494:25 7495:1 7496:5 7537:6,6 7543:16 7552:1 7556:7 7562:4 7563:3 nature 7438:18 7450:15 7490:6 7497:2 7504:19 7508:3 7538:23 7539:2 7545:7 near 7463:15 necessarily 7446:8,9 7515:16 7562:19 necessary 7442:19 7444:23 7445:17,19 7445:24 7446:1,19 7450:18 7485:21 7490:3 7510:3 need 7443:10 7500:6 7567:7 needed 7447:14 7536:3 7536:8 7544:12 7553:2 needs 7478:19 7533:14

negotiate 7445:5

7468:3,5

7568:9.13.22

multiplicity 7490:19

negotiations 7456:19 7466:24 7469:4 7487:11 neither 7452:5 7523:18 never 7450:13 7481:10 7481:14,19 7482:2 7518:6 7524:13 7544:25 7553:20 new 7452:9 7478:11 7526:13 7551:10 news 7443:13 newspaper 7506:20 7528:24 newspapers 7553:22 night 7483:22 7484:6 nine 7512:4,5,18,25 NIU 7451:1,12 nodded 7547:9 noise 7479:1 nonplussed 7526:7 North 7444:5 7561:21 **note** 7439:6,7 7440:4,5 7450:24 7454:16 7515:7 7519:4 noted 7440:25 7563:10 **notes** 7443:21 7454:2 7455:16 7487:23 7491:9,15 7496:15 notice 7442:9,12 7520:12,19 7522:13 noticed 7464:19,22 **November** 7439:7,8,9 No-one 7476:9 NT 7528:9 Ntsebeza 7562:12 **NUM** 7437:5.11.14 7438:3,9,19 7493:18 number 7466:16 7470:20,25 7471:3,6 7472:1 7478:7,9,11 7478:20 7488:17 7510:24 7512:6 7523:16 7550:11 **numerous** 7472:14 NUM's 7437:8 **nutshell** 7568:1 Nvalas 7451:10 N's 7528:8,9 \mathbf{o} oath 7438:22 7471:11

7509:17 7518:23 7552:1 **objection** 7455:16 obligation 7442:13 **obviously** 7441:14,15 7445:6 7446:16 7467:16 7521:3 7527:5 7538:24 7541:21,24 occasions 7472:1 occur 7529:23 7530:13 7531:14 7559:10 **occurred** 7486:21 7499:6 7521:6 occurrence 7496:7

7485:5 7568:16,17

7526:15,17 7562:11

7567:8,11,12 7568:6

Arbitration

October 7439:2 7518:17 7534:25 7536:9 offensive 7457:20,25 7458:21 7459:4 offer 7440:8 offered 7559:4 office 7453:8 7534:17 officer 7452:16 7518:4 7527:18 7538:2 7544:2 7552:18 officers 7493:21 7509:23 7510:6 7512:4 7533:24 7552:23 7553:8 officer's 7552:17 official 7444:17,24 7538:13 officially 7533:11 officials 7461:6 oh 7492:2 7561:25 Okay 7449:5 7483:10 7483:14 7527:16 **omission** 7545:11 7546:9,23 omissions 7546:5,7 7547:4 7564:14 once 7498:6 7501:14 7513:17 7514:9 7531:25 7544:17 one's 7508:16 one-third 7551:16 open 7525:6 opened 7531:7 openness 7564:19 operate 7549:16 **operation** 7446:20 7459:7 7482:13 7484:10 7485:20 7490:21 7500:9 operational 7447:13 7448:22 7449:13 7487:11 7501:1,22 operationally 7496:4 operations 7462:13 7485:18 **operatives** 7500:19 opinion 7473:19,19,20 **opportune** 7567:16 opportunity 7455:3 7457:21 7460:18 7468:5 7522:11 7536:5,7 7540:12 7557:21 7560:10 **oppose** 7567:19 opposed 7437:11 7468:23 oral 7537:21 7538:8,23 orally 7537:5 order 7437:4,17 7450:9 7450:22 7452:14,15 7453:4,6,11,19 7454:4,14,15,21,22 7455:19 7456:5,13 7458:12 7459:11,21 7465:6 7469:15 ARCHIVE

7498:17 7544:15 7554:24.24 7555:10 7555:25 7562:8.15.20 7562:23 ordered 7438:4 orders 7452:11,19 7453:1 7455:7 7457:19 7460:20 7545:8 7546:12 7549:11 7553:25 7556:8 7563:4 7565:4 7565:14 organisation 7482:3 7509:25 7557:4 7565:4 organisations 7564:11 original 7566:8 originally 7491:18 ought 7500:2,24,24 **outcome** 7474:19 7512:14 7529:18 outcomes 7514:16 7547:1 outcry 7511:9,25 outside 7451:10 **overtures** 7496:23 o'clock 7442:1 7443:9 7456:23 7483:19 7493:22 7509:7 7551:14 7566:18,20 7566:24 7567:3 7569:9 P

page 7486:14 7487:1 7488:3,14,22 7489:1 7489:2,5,6 7506:4,6 7527:1 7528:13,17

pad 7485:4

pages 7551:15,17,22 7552:4 pain 7513:20 7514:12 **paper** 7470:15 parade 7544:3,6,16 paragraph 7440:9 7448:25 7450:2,25 7454:15 7455:6.8 7456:1.5.13 7458:11 7459:2 7482:25 7483:12 7484:19 7487:7 7488:14,17,22 7488:23 7489:4 7498:23,25 7505:5 7506:4,5 7514:3,8,20 7514:21,24 7515:20 7545:13 7554:1 7564:7,10,23

paragraphs 7440:5 7488:20

parameters 7557:18 paraphrasing 7439:25 pardon 7457:1 7474:6 7487:17 7492:10 7548:9 parochial 7559:22 part 7442:23 7450:3,5

7450:7 7455:22 7458:22.25 7460:1 7463:14 7467:10 7478:1,16 7489:19 7504:12 7505:24 7514:4 7530:3,25 7550:13 7552:23 7555:4,21 7566:8,12 7566:13 participants 7457:11

participate 7504:21 7505:1 participating 7536:8 particular 7450:1

7454:14 7512:25 7545:7 7562:10 particularity 7462:5 particularly 7448:25 7474:9 7513:14 7567:25 parties 7443:6 7516:9

7546:6,7 7547:5,14 7562:21 7567:19 Partly 7493:4 parts 7443:18 7458:23

party 7437:20,21,23 pass 7452:1 **passage** 7479:12 7488:7 7526:23

passed 7482:17 7555:24 **patience** 7559:25

peace 7443:11 7447:7 7475:3 **peaceful** 7472:25

7474:12,16,18 peacefully 7474:14 penultimate 7488:21 7488:23 7489:4 7506:4,4,5

people 7449:15 7450:9 7450:23 7451:17 7452:14 7457:14 7459:8 7460:1 7461:2 7461:9 7465:16,16 7466:2,5,10 7467:11 7467:25 7469:8 7473:12 7474:13 7475:1,4 7496:6 7497:1 7504:4,13 7505:13 7508:17

7510:9 7515:13,22 7516:21 7528:24

7542:13 7545:24 7546:2 7551:4 7565:24

peremptory 7456:21 **period** 7547:21 7548:13

permissible 7557:15,18 **persist** 7468:17 persisting 7503:5 person 7445:11

7460:24 7490:4 7512:5,19 7520:6 7524:15,18 7525:20

7525:24 7527:19 7528:3.4.5 7531:5 7536:10.25 7540:3 7543:1,15,25 7558:24 **personal** 7474:12 7482:3 7557:2 personally 7441:14 7561:13 persons 7509:22

7531:17 7532:13 7543:6,12,17 7545:12 persuade 7455:3 7467:12

phase 7445:7 7447:18 7447:22 7448:12,16 7448:17,18 7482:13 7482:19 7487:11 7490:20

phone 7446:17 7469:9 **phoned** 7492:24 photographs 7475:13 phrase 7531:22 **phrasing** 7501:17 physically 7495:24

piece 7470:15 **Pillay** 7471:4,7 7478:10 7478:14,15 7479:6,8 7487:21,25 7489:2 place 7446:4 7455:9 7456:21 7463:13,17

7465:16,17,18 7466:3 7476:5,16 7477:8 7493:23 7497:13 7504:19 7506:14 7547:22 7551:6 7554:7 7555:5,17

placed 7520:13,24 7559:22

plan 7447:1,11 7448:16 7449:12,13,13,14,19 7449:25 7450:3,5,12 7451:5 7457:25 7458:3,4,8,9,21,24 7459:15,22 7461:19 7469:1 7471:25 7472:1,3,15,22 7476:6 7483:3.5.6 7484:12,23 7485:19 7487:11 7514:15,15

plans 7447:13 **platforms** 7490:19 play 7478:4,16 played 7478:5,24 7479:5 7514:5,6 7517:1

please 7440:22 7444:11 7447:23 7449:20,22 7451:7 7456:9 7460:16 7461:15 7503:8 7508:24 7517:10 7519:1 7522:7,8 7530:12

7538:15 7541:18,19 7562:16 7563:1 **pleased** 7558:3

point 7442:6 7447:18

7450:19 7458:18 7462:3 7464:13.20 7465:1 7485:1.1.5 7489:18 7498:22 7502:3 7503:1 7504:18,24 7509:7,9 7525:20,24 7526:18 7528:4 7529:20 7531:11,13 7533:2 7535:24 7544:5 7547:1,5 7548:10 7549:21 7550:10 7551:14 7565:20,23 7568:3 **pointed** 7449:25 7515:3

points 7461:8 policeman 7512:20 7524:23 7537:21 policemen 7512:18 7513:25 7536:13,21 7551:1 7553:13

police's 7443:5 policing 7473:4,20 7491:12 7492:5,7,12 7494:3,24 7515:1,9 7515:14

policy 7492:6 7545:8 policy-wise 7495:14 **political** 7442:21 7495:21 7496:11,15 7496:16,19,23,25

7497:2,7,15,19 7500:7

politically 7496:3 **POP** 7451:2,9,12,19 7452:1.2

POPs 7451:23 portion 7478:4 7479:9 **position** 7472:14 7473:1 7486:23

7490:21 7509:22 7511:13 7513:2 7557:21

positions 7508:22,25 7510:10

possibilities 7528:7 possibility 7549:18,18 7567:23

possible 7439:4 7448:1 7448:8 7470:16 7471:8 7540:14,17,20 7555:8 7568:11,15,20

possibly 7492:16 7529:11 7538:12 7552:22

posted 7499:14 **postpone** 7442:4,5 power 7437:16 7490:25

7494:9 7495:1 powers 7445:22 7446:7 7494:12

practical 7495:21 **practice** 7550:23,25 practices 7555:18,20 7555:22 7563:9

praise 7516:19 7530:15

7550:7
praised 7515:21
praising 7456:17
7459:9
preceding 7437:8
precisely 7458:16
7477:7 7486:25
predicate 7557:16
prejudge 7551:5
7552:10
prejudging 7552:9,15
prejudice 7437:21,22 7438:9,11,13
prematurely 7547:25
premises 7568:16
preparation 7554:21
7555:3 7566:9
prepare 7554:20
prepared 7474:8
7479:22 7480:6
7482:7 7512:6
prescribe 7564:3
prescribed 7494:7,25
prescriptions 7494:5
prescripts 7481:25
7514:18 7517:15
7547:3,15
presence 7531:4 7537:22 7538:1
present 7437:25 7444:6
7444:11,20 7453:7
7504:11 7514:24
7517:9
presentation 7555:3,16
7566:11
presented 7439:6
7504:8,9 7531:1
7552:11 7553:1,8 7566:11
presenting 7485:18
president 7460:16
7493:18 7522:3
7565:8 7566:4
press 7446:9 7449:24
7499:20 7508:2
pretended 7557:7
pretty 7464:19
prevent 7541:25
7555:22
previous 7478:13
7483:22 7484:6 7514:24 7545:19
7514:24 7545:19 previously 7483:21
prima 7455:1 7468:18
7532:24
principles 7455:20,23
7456:2
print 7492:2
prior 7463:17
priority 7455:9
7456:22
private 74 37:19
7455:23 7456:4 7460:4,11 privilege 7517:7
/TUU.T,11
privilege 7517:7
privilege 7517:7 privileged 7538:16

Gauteng I	Provincial G
probability probably 74	
7512:16 7:	
7543:10 7:	
7568:13	
problem 744	16:16,17
7502:22 7:	569:2
problems 75	
procedure 7	
proceed 745	
7460:17 74	461:15
7478:1 748 7518:25 7:	85:10 541:16
7549:23 7:	562·7 16
7549.23 7. 7563:1	302.7,10
proceedings	7437.1
7469:24 7:	
7552:18 7:	
process 744	1:7 7468:25
7512:12 7: 7555:17,22	551:3
7555:17,22	2 7556:2
7561:21 7:	563:8,12
7566:10,13	
processes 74	
7551:6 75:	
produced 75	018:12 542.22
7523:15 7: product 753	1·1
7533:11	1.1
professional	7481:14
professional	
progress 744	
7494:20	
prohibited 7	462:12,13
7462:15	
promise 745	2:7
	3,25 7484:6
7542:9	47.15
promised 74 7468:3 747	
prompted 7:	
7530:22	301.23
promptly 75	664:25
pronounce 7	
7510:1	
pronounced	7504:12
7504:14 7:	
pronouncen	nent –
7505:12	
pronouncen	ients
7504:13	- 7445.2
pronouncing proper 7460	
7524:3	1.22 /324.2
properly 74'	71.10
property 74	56:20
property 74. 7459:8 746	53:15,17
7466:2 754	45:12
proportiona	tely
7451:14,13	5,20
proposed 75	
proposing 7.	509:8
7550:4	7500 7
proposition	7502:7

```
7517:20
Protective 7439:8
protest 7474:18
  7497:13,13
protester 7548:24
protesters 7447:12
  7449:1 7451:9 7468:4
  7469:1 7475:9 7477:7
protests 7474:16
protocol 7517:15
protocols 7481:25
  7494:6 7514:18
  7547:3,15
prove 7462:17
proved 7551:4
provided 7542:1
province 7444:17,25
  7445:12,22 7447:14
  7494:13
provinces 7494:4,11,25
provincial 7444:2,5
  7446:3,25 7447:7
  7460:25 7479:3
  7480:6,15 7485:20
  7487:7 7488:9 7492:9
  7492:10 7493:21
  7494:2,23 7495:15,16
  7497:23
provision 7491:4
  7554:8
provisions 7546:11
  7553:25 7555:25
  7556:6
provocative 7474:1,5
  7475:3,22 7476:3,24
  7477:1.11.15
prudent 7539:24
  7540:9
public 7506:9 7511:25
  7512:4 7518:1
  7533:20 7564:13,14
  7564:14
publicity 7513:13
pulled 7472:8 7512:6
  7512:19,21 7531:5
pure 7566:8
purpose 7459:4
  7476:12 7537:17
purposes 7518:24
  7519:9 7521:20
put 7438:3 7443:8,21
  7446:18 7455:8.16
  7456:21,24 7461:23
  7461:25 7462:1,4,25
  7467:11,17 7471:24
  7472:20 7477:14
  7480:5 7482:13
  7489:18 7490:16,20
  7491:18,19 7493:7,9
  7502:7 7510:25
  7515:17 7516:13,13
  7518:7,8,9 7523:24
  7533:24 7535:14,24
  7537:17 7539:8
  7544:3,7 7549:12
  7555:16 7557:3,10
```

7558:1 7560:5 putting 7446:11,12,13 7446:15 7461:17 7474:2 7539:5 7560:16 Q qualified 7496:2 quarrel 7461:7 7464:24 quarter 7470:4 7551:23 questioned 7516:20 7537:13 7556:22 questioning 7539:13 7546:16 questions 7438:25 7442:12,17 7454:12 7460:14,15,25 7462:22 7472:14 7497:18 7500:16 7501:9 7512:11 7518:24 7522:8 7525:22 7530:7 7537:14 7540:1 7542:24 7556:22,24 7557:3,5 7560:5 7562:15 quite 7459:20 7479:17 7479:20 7498:11 quotation 7526:20,21 quote 7447:6 7513:16 **quoting** 7456:13 7487:18 7491:20 7515:3 R radio 7506:24 7528:25 raise 7446:14 7461:8,9 7502:3 7549:21 7567:13.15 raised 7543:22 7567:21 rank 7538:2 rate 7551:19,21 rational 7539:24 razor 7474:3 7475:3,8 7475:21 reach 7566:25 reached 7443:7 7487:10 react 7526:8 **reaction** 7528:1.20 read 7439:13 7442:25 7456:14 7458:11 7460:19 7462:10 7470:22 7485:8,10 7486:6 7487:6 7488:8 7488:9,10,14 7494:22 7500:5 7503:14

7504:8 7506:24

7511:15 7513:14

7514:8 7515:9

7553:21

readily 7492:1

7507:1,4,6,9 7510:18

7525:17 7536:15,23

reading 7455:6 7485:6

7486:4 7510:23 7514:3 reads 7505:25 7515:6 ready 7562:2,6 real 7480:4 really 7442:12 7490:14 7494:12 7512:11,25 7546:17 7558:14 reason 7542:17 7549:16 7566:18 7568:2 reasons 7568:21 reassemble 7551:23 recall 7483:18 7490:12 7527:14 7558:23 receive 7483:15 7554:11 received 7440:24 7441:15,17,24 7457:10 7458:15,24 7460:5 7465:9 7467:2 7483:1 7484:21 7501:6 7503:18 7524:1 7546:16 7554:12 recognise 7544:1 recollection 7482:21 recommendations 7440:9 record 7519:21 7528:14 7554:7,11 recorded 7440:24 7441:12 7547:9 7549:3,12 7555:19,21 7563:16 RECORDING 7478:24 7479:5 records 7437:6,8 7544:20 **rectified** 7563:19 recurrences 7555:23 redeploying 7499:13 refer 7450:18 7482:22 7483:12 7484:19 7498:25 7525:10 7526:23 7561:13 reference 7438:15 7452:23 7460:16 7492:22 7506:3 7518:10 7528:10,17 7556:18 7560:18 7566:5 referred 7449:24 7451:8 7455:25 7456:1 7519:15 7544:18 7548:20 7561:3,10 **referring** 7450:25 7453:5,10,12 7454:15 7454:16 7482:23,24

7519:6 7535:21

protect 7516:22

reformulating 7498:12

7493:13 7515:13

refers 7441:13 7493:2

reformulate 7456:10

7521:9 7554:4

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

				Page 1
f 7442-15	7525.19	7495 17 10 7404 2	7462.25	7557.12.7561.22
refresh 7443:15	7535:18	7485:17,19 7494:2	sarcastic 7462:25	7557:12 7561:22
refuse 7450:3	repeatedly 7515:25,25	7513:24 7543:3	satisfied 7438:20	7564:10 7566:24
refused 7437:22 7449:9	repeating 7460:7	7544:11 7557:2	save 7458:17	7567:8 7568:3
regard 7438:6 7479:11	rephrase 7465:3	7566:22	saw 7479:7 7487:23	seeing 7486:15 7510:22
7500:7 7543:14,14	7475:19 7543:19	responsible 7451:1	7528:3 7550:6 7555:2	seek 7500:6,6 7557:6
7560:18	replies 7453:5	7469:5 7491:12	saying 7443:13 7449:18	7564:12,20
regarding 7437:11	report 7440:23,25	7492:6,11 7494:3,24	7449:18 7458:25	seeking 7511:12
register 7545:14	7441:1 7457:10		7479:4 7480:23	seen 7441:5,19 7442:15
		7515:1,8,14,15		*
7546:15	7461:21 7465:9	7540:9 7546:24	7481:13,22 7482:7,9	7449:6 7473:24
regret 7559:11	7467:2 7473:24	7550:16	7486:19,20,20,24	7478:12,12 7489:7
regrettable 7514:21	7485:23 7499:15	responsibly 7513:23	7490:12 7493:10	7506:13 7529:20
regularly 7498:3,20	7519:25 7533:15	restored 7447:8	7495:12 7499:9	7536:4 7540:3
rejected 7528:8	7534:24 7539:21	restricted 7462:12,18	7504:20,25 7517:2	7544:18 7553:22
relate 7535:9	7540:5,11,14 7541:22	result 7453:19 7464:4	7519:22 7536:9	self 7460:3 7520:7
related 7455:20	7554:10,11,13,15	7546:5,6 7552:24	7542:21 7547:13	self-defence 7460:11
7567:17	7565:21,22,25	results 7459:7	7551:4 7560:12	Semenya 7441:21,23
relates 7453:15	reported 7440:11,14	resume 7470:5,11	7561:12 7566:6	7441:24 7452:20,22
	7443:12 7497:21,22	· ·		
7540:13,17	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	7509:8,14	says 7452:14 7458:21	7454:18,20 7455:2
relating 7437:6	7499:20 7504:7	resumes 7437:2	7459:21,21 7460:4,25	7456:1 7475:2,5,7
7469:13 7497:18	7507:12 7533:11	7470:12,13 7509:16	7461:2 7473:17	7480:2,3 7484:25
relation 7442:22	7537:5 7538:22	7551:24,25	7474:8 7479:12	7485:6 7491:25
7460:11 7462:3,19	7539:21	retreated 7506:7	7480:7,8 7489:17	7492:19 7498:6,16
7482:6 7490:23	reporting 7490:18	return 7504:1	7490:24 7494:2	7502:2,4 7515:23,24
7495:5,9 7500:24	7496:15 7563:6	reveal 7533:5	7500:5 7505:10	7522:24,25 7523:10
7502:12,21 7503:8	reports 7506:20,21	right 7444:8,17	7519:10,10 7526:19	7523:23 7524:2
7522:20 7536:13	7528:25,25,25 7551:5	7454:19 7460:24	7527:2 7528:13	7530:2,8 7531:19
relative 7496:1 7559:12	7564:15	7462:8 7484:17	7535:25 7539:21	7534:2 7535:20
relatively 7438:16	represent 7514:25	7485:9 7508:6,11	7542:20 7543:25	7548:1,7,14,18
relatives 7528:23	7515:13	7528:1 7532:25	7548:9 7557:19,24	7557:12,14,19
7545:17	represented 7554:22	7537:8 7543:8	7564:11,24	sending 7516:16
relay 7489:17 7490:1	represents 7449:19	7549:17 7560:6	say-so 7539:10	7517:5,8,12 7532:6
relayed 7483:4 7484:24	7450:12 7515:8,14	7565:19	scene 7439:5 7470:17	senior 7444:16,24
7486:7	repudiated 7486:11	rights 7437:3,14,20	7529:19 7543:17	7493:21 7533:24
relevance 7437:18	reputation 7512:7,21	7438:7,12 7562:5	7566:2	7543:2
7438:14 7541:7	7516:20	7567:22	scheduled 7566:19	sense 7496:1 7498:7
relevant 7438:2,6,17	request 7437:25 7438:6	rise 7467:8 7521:7	screen 7478:23	sensible 7461:14
7443:6 7450:19	7438:8 7462:10	7545:10	screens 7506:20	sent 7441:16 7516:20
			seat 7542:12	
7454:20 7495:13	requested 7438:15	road 7466:1		7517:14 7523:5
7522:2 7549:17	7514:5 7529:3	rocket 7484:10	second 7450:2 7451:11	7532:1,4,22 7534:11
7567:14	7532:13,13 7533:4	role 7471:22 7566:6	7451:17 7453:7	7537:8 7539:1,4
reliance 7460:3	requesting 7437:21	roll 7514:15	7454:6 7457:19	sentence 7458:21
7471:24	require 7556:18	round 7461:12,12,12	7458:22,25 7472:10	7498:22 7504:16
reluctant 7535:17	required 7438:4 7497:8	7509:9	7506:4,5	7506:5 7510:15
rely 7458:15 7461:5	7556:8,9 7565:4,14	rounds 7452:23	secondly 7479:2	7515:5 7545:13,20,25
7491:21 7553:9	requirements 7459:4	Rover 7564:7	second-last 7487:7	7546:3
relying 7441:15	requires 7556:12	rubber 7452:23	7488:19	Seoka 7468:4
remains 7543:4	reserve 7504:10 7541:4	7453:15 7454:8,9,12	secret 7479:21 7480:5	separate 7478:19
7559:17	7541:6,10	7453:15 7454:8,9,12	secrets 7480:15	7517:16
	*			
remedy 7485:19	resorted 7443:11	7456:3 7462:15	section 7454:20 7486:6	serious 7538:24
7494:12 7501:2	respect 7452:25 7460:9	rubberstamp 7490:22	7492:7 7494:1,11,23	7550:13
remember 7452:7	7498:8 7532:11	ruled 7542:21	7553:25 7554:2,3	seriously 7465:17
7464:23 7469:19	respective 7494:3,11	rules 7456:4	7563:4	serve 7564:12
7471:13,17,25 7491:3	7494:25	ruling 7464:14,23	sections 7550:20	service 7439:8 7461:5
7491:14,16 7492:23	respond 7451:15	run 7445:22 7480:18	see 7442:17 7451:4	7491:10 7492:5,25
7493:1 7495:22	7560:11	7480:24 7481:23,25	7463:3 7470:4,14	7494:10 7495:3
7503:12 7513:20	responded 7451:19	7482:2	7473:19 7475:13	7500:6 7523:2 7538:9
7514:12 7516:12	7508:4 7553:12	Rustenburg 7534:22	7478:18,22 7481:17	7560:7
7514.12 7510.12	responding 7507:22	7537:7 7538:24	7483:14 7487:3	Services 7545:7
7561:7	response 7449:11	7561:7	7488:12 7491:13,22	set 7450:2 7455:8
remind 7443:17	7451:11,24 7462:10		7492:14 7507:1,4,6,9	7460:16
7313.10	7494.17 7307.21	S	7507:11,16 7524:5	settlement 7475:16
reminded 7495:23	responses 7560:12	S 7453:13	7525:24 7527:2	seven 7555:23
remotely 7557:17	responsibilities	SABC 7542:7	7533:3 7535:25	shaking 7441:9
render 7564:13	7495:13,16	sake 7568:24	7536:10,11 7542:7,11	7478:10
repeat 7493:19 7503:11	responsibility 7444:9	SAPS 7439:8 7525:15	7542:25,25 7544:20	shaped 7508:18
7508:24 7530:11,12	7444:18 7461:18	7525:18 7564:1,6,12	7551:15 7554:23	share 7500:18
		, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,		
ARCHIVE FO	R JUSTICE			

sincere 7545:14 specify 7493:12 strategic 7471:22 7532:24 7537:12 7544:1 7546:15 speech 7443:16 7496:3,4 supporting 7536:14 7546:22 7549:3,19 sincerely 7547:13 spent 7558:15 strict 7458:1,22 supportive 7552:14 7561:1,3,4 7568:25 singing 7466:5 spoke 7456:3 7497:24 strike 7497:7 suppose 7519:3 takes 7554:6 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 strikers 7475:14 supposed 7494:13 talk 7445:13 7462:21					Page 1
7555:15 sharip 7554:21 sharip 7554:2	shared 7474·15	sitting 7473:10 7496:12	snoken 7493·18	structured 7525:8	7519:18 7556:23
sharing 755-12 situation 7487-10.14 squarely 7519.6 studying 755-12 studying 755-12 studying 755-12 studying 755-13 squarely 7519.6 studying 755-12 studying 755-13 squarely 7519.6 studying 755-12 studying 755-13 squarely 7519.6 studying 755-12 squarely 7519.6 studying 755-12 squarely 7519.6 studying 755-12 squarely 7519.6 squarely					
sharp 7450:22 7451:18 7450:26 7450:27 7451:18 7450:19		1			
7455:10, 2074577 7460:14 7455:10, 2074577 7460:14 7455:10, 2074577 7460:14 7455:10, 2074577 7460:14 7455:10, 2074577 7460:14 7450:19, 217451.9 7450:19, 217451.9 7450:19, 217451.9 7450:19, 217451.9 7450:19, 217451.9 7450:19, 217451.9 7450:19, 217451.9 7450:14 7451:13, 20753819 7450:19, 217451.9 7450:14 7451:13, 20753819 7450:19, 217451.9 7450:14 7451:13, 20753819 7450:14 7451:13, 20753819 7450:14		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·			
7455:10.20 7457:7 7545:9 stage 7469:11.24 stumped 7525:15.18 stumped 7525:15.18 stumped 7525:15.18 7449:31.21.81.92.4 7469:14 9aber 7450:9 7449:31.21.81.92.4 7483:15.61.84.11.23 7449:17.750:18 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.31 7449:17.748.32					
sharper 74509 7449:3.121.8.19.24 7489:1.23 7495:29 she't 7459:29 she't 7459:29 she't 7442:16 7557:22 r469:1.13.20 7538:19 r460:10 7469:23 r469:1.13.20 7538:19 r546:2.14.18 short 7452:14.18 short 7452:14.19 short 7460:17 short 7460:17 short 7460:17 short 7452:14 short 7460:17 short 7452:14 short 7460:17 short 7452:14 short 7460:18 short 7452:18 short 7452:1					
she'd 7359:2 7450:19.21 7451:9 7506:16 7551:13 7528:8,80 7529:16 7460:74.7451:1 7555:2 7557:23 7559:14,14 8					
shell 1442:16 7557:22 she's 7441:15 7459:25 she's 7459:25 she's 7440:14 7479:12 she's 7459:25 she's 7440:14 7479:25 short 7458:18 short 7458:18 short 7458:18 short 7458:18 short 7458:19 7459:25 short 7459:27 5459:29 short 7459:27 5459:29 short 7459:27 5459:29 short 7459:27 5459:29 short 7459:29 5459:29 5459:29 short 7459:29 5459	_		*		
7.557.23 shipt 7438.16 shooting 7457.13 short 7458.13 short 7457.14 shooting 7470.17 r352.20 r352.52 short 7559.14,14 shooting 7470.17 r352.20 r352.52 short 7568.13 short 7457.18 r348.12 short 7458.18 r348.19 short 7458.21 short 7458.23 r348.19 short 7458.23 short 7457.18 r348.22 short 7458.23 short 7457.18 r348.22 short 7458.23		•			
she's 744:115 7459:22 hdifted 7487:2 hdifted 7487:1 hdifted 7487:2 hdifted 7487:2 hdifted 7487:2 hdifted 7487:1					
TA48-113-107-538-19 mail 7479-11 TA58-31,4.15.2.1.2 myser 748-13.2.0 TA58-12.2 myser 748-12.3 myser 748-13.1		U			
748113,20 7538.19 748113,20 7538.19 748113,20 7538.19 74872,12 shifted 74872; shifted 74872; shore 74591,41 shoort 7452:14,14 shoort 7452:14,18 shoort 7440:14, 7479:11 7522:20 7525:23 shore 7466:24 shore 7466:24 shore 74872; shore 7469:24 shore 74872; shore 7489:20 7441:24 74872 7489:27 7481:2 7488:21 7488:21 7488:21 7488:21 7479:12 7488:22 7488:22 showered 7550:1 showing 7548:23 showered 7550:1 showing 7548:23 showered 7550:1 showing 7548:23 showered 7550:1 showered 7550:1 showered 7550:1 showered 7550:2 showered 7550:1 showered 7550:1 showered 7550:1 showered 7550:2 showered 7550:2 showered 7550:2 showered 7550:1 showered 7550:2 showered 7550:3 showered 7550:3 showered 7550:3 showered 7550:3 showered 7550:2 showered 7550:3 showered 7550:3 showered 7550:3 showered 7550:2 showered 7550:3		e v			
## spinger 751-17 ## spi				T	
shifted 74872 solidarity 7511:11 solidarity 7552:12 solidarity 7555:14 solidarity 7552:17 solidarity 755				The state of the s	· ·
shoes 7559:14,14 shoot 748:21,18 shoot 7459:14 shoot 749:17 752:20 7555:23 shops 7466:2.4 short 740:14 7479:11 7496:18 751:23 short 740:18,18 short 7540:18,18 short 7555:21 7563:15 shorten 7568:19 short 749:18 short 749:18 749:20 748:12 749:20 748:12 749:20 748:12 749:20 748:12 749:20 748:12 749:20 748:12 749:20 748:12 749:20 748:12 749:20 748:12 749:20 748:12 749:20 748:12 749:19 745:20 746:17 750				•	
shoot 7440:14.18 shooting 7470:17 752:20 7525:23 shops 7466:2,4 shops 7466:2,4 shops 7466:2,2 shops 7466:2,4 short 7440:1,4 7479:11 7498:19 7555:19 7555:21 7565:15 shot 7457:7 7520:6,7 7524:18 7528-4 shopt 7452:14,745:2 shot 7457:7 7520:6,7 7524:18 7528-4 shopt 7452:15 shot 750:1 showlin 7-10:1 752:2 7478:2 show 7-43:14 7472:2 7479:2 7485:4 749:2 7485:4					
shooting 7470:17 somebody 756:1:4 standpoint 7517:23:23 standpoint 7517:23:23 submissions 7437:13 surry 7439:20 7441:4.4 752:20 7525:23 short 7440:1,4 7479:11 7443:19 20 7447:23 7443:19 20 7447:23 7449:17 7498:21 7467:17 7587:10 1496:18 756:18 1496:18 756:18 1496:18 756:18 1496:18 756:18 1496:18 756:18 1496:18 756:18 1496:18 756:18 1496:18 756:18 1496:18 756:18 1496:18 756:19 1496:18 756:19 1496:18 750:19 1496:18 756:19 1496:18 750:19 1496:18 756:19 149					
7552:20 7525:23 showps 7466:24 short 7440:14 7479:14 77480:13 7512:23 shorteomings 7555:19 7496:18 7511:23 shorteomings 7555:19 7555:21 7565:15 shorte 7568:11 468:9 7478:22 7474:24 7479:27 7524:45 7498:19 7558:21 7555:21 7566:11 shortly 7453:8 short 7457:7 7520:6,7 7524:18 7528:4 short 7457:7 7520:6,7 7524:18 7528:4 7499:12 7485:2 7499:27 7548:2 7499:12 7489:2 7459:20 7599:8 short 7457:7 7520:6,7 7524:18 7528:4 short 7457:7 7520:6,7 7524:18 7528:1 short 750:6:1 short 750:6:2 short 7457:7 7520:6,7 7524:18 7528:1 short 750:6:2 short 7457:7 7520:6,7 7524:14 7550:9 short 7458:2 short 7457:1 short 748:1 short 750:6:2 short 748:2 short 748:1 short 750:6:2 short 748:2 short 748:2 short 748:2 short 748:1 short 750:6:2 short 748:2	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
shops 7446:2.4 short 7440:14 7479:11 7496:18 7511:23 shortcomings 7555:19 7452:24 7454:24 7468:19 7478:2 7468:9 7478:2 7468:9 7478:2 7489:12 7458:3 short 7450:1.5 short 7568:15 short 7568:1 7558:17 550:1 7558:17 550:1 7524:18 7528:4 shotgm 7462:15 shot 7568:1 7479:20 748:2 shot 7451:4 7479:21 7485:4 shotgm 7462:15 shot 7580:1 7479:21 7485:4 shotgm 7462:15 shot 7488:4 shot 7479:21 7485:4 7498:9 75878 7542:4 shotgm 7462:15 shot 7580:1 7479:21 7485:4 7498:9 75878 7542:4 shower 7550:7 showing 7548:23 shower 7550:7 showing 7548:23 shown 7448:14 7555:9 showing 7548:23 shown 7461:13 7477:21 747:28 7498:20 7477:18 7498:22 7477:18 7498:22 7477:18 7498:22 7477:18 7498:22 7477:18 7498:22 7477:18 7498:22 7477:18 7498:22 7477:18 7498:22 7488:19 5752:2 shower 750:0 750:1 750:2 7477:18 749:20 7486:13 752:12 shot 750:1 7486:13 752:12 suspend 7552:2 suspendd 7552:2 suspendd 7552:2 suspendd 7552:2 suspendd 7552:1 suspicion 7353:16 suspent 740:22 7544:5 suspent 7568:11 suspent 7550:11 suspicion 7552:12 suspendd 7552:2 suspend 7552:2 suspendd 748:11 suspend 740:17 7486:13 744:11 sub-paragraph 7552:0 suspend 7552:2 suspendd 740:12 suspend 748:11 susperd 7440:17 7486:13 744:13 suspend 752:22 suspendd 740:12 suspend 7		· ·	_		
short 7440:1,4 7479:11 7443:19,20 7447:23 start 7449:17 7498:21 749:18 7551:10 349:71 7557:10 suspects 7534:3 suspend 7552:10 suspend 7552:12					
749:18 7511:23 borten 7568:11 7555:21 7563:15 7555:21 7563:15 7555:21 7563:15 7555:21 7563:15 7555:21 7563:15 7548:18 757:7520:6,7 7548:18 7528:4 7549:9 7585:29 7539:13 7549:23 7489:12 7489:12 7548:18 7548:23 7539:13 7548:23 7550:1 7515:5 7550:1 7515:5 7550:1 7515:5 7550:1 7	•				_
shortcomings 7555:19 745:2:24 7454:24 745:33 7464:12 shorten 7568:11 shorten 7568:11 7457:3746:12 7468:9 7478:22 7468:9 7478:22 7489:1					
T455:21 7563:15 T457:3 7464:12 T477:19 748:22 T477:19 748:23 T457:7 7520:67 T468:9 7478:22 T477:19 748:15 T50:17 7524:18 7528:4 Shot 7457:7 7520:67 T489:12 7495:23 T479:12 748:4 T479:12 748:1 T479					
shorten 7568:11					
shorty 7453:8, https://dx.com/stable/restriction-restr					
Table Tabl					_
7524:18 7528:4 7548:8 7548:1 7558:1 7586:1 7589:4,7,11,16					
shotgn 7462:15 shots 7506:1 shots 7506:1 shouldn't 7510:1 749:12 7485:4 749:12 7485:4 749:12 7485:4 749:13 748:4 show 7443:14 7472:25 747:18 7498:22,23 showerd 7550:7 showing 7548:23 shown 7461:13 7477:21 7477:23 7506:14 7555:9 7516:12 7517:5,8 7555:1 7510:1 7516:21 7559:4,7136:6 7510:1 7508:6 7510:1 7508:6 7510:1 7516:1 1750:1 7510:1 7508:6 7510:1 7516:1 1750:1 7510:1 7516:1 1750:1 1750:1 7516:1 1750:1 7					
shots 7506:1 short 7506:1 sort 7455:21 7475:14 state 7501:3 7503:15 state 7591:3 7503:15 substantial 7438:10 7559:4,7,11,16 systematically 7506:8 7559:4,7,11,16 systematically 7506:8 7559:4,7,11,16 systematically 7506:8 substantial 7438:10 succeed 7460:12 succeed 7460:12 succeed 7460:12 succeed 7460:12 succeed 7460:12 sufficient 7460:5 sufficient 7460:5 sufficient 7460:5 7559:17548:18 sufficient 7460:5 7550:17548:18 suggest 7438:8 7495:20 7560:17 statute 7491:13 statute 7491:13 suggest 7438:8 7495:20 7448:1314 suggest 7438:8 7495:20 7448:11745:21 7			<u> </u>		
Shouldn't 7510:1	_				
755:55					
shout 7448:4 show 7448:14 7472:25 show 7448:14 7472:25 show 7448:14 7472:25 show 7448:14 7472:25 showed 7553:1 sound 87531:22 7551:9 source 7502:6 Sound 87531:22 7551:9 source 7502:6 750:11.4 747:137:37506:9 50uth 7437:3 7506:9 7523:1 7524:9 7545:6 7550:17538:8 7530:15 7536:13.18 7555:9 side 7481:7 7508:6 7510:1 7516:21 so-and 7512:0 so-and-so 7512:6 statistics 7474:14 stuport 7491:1 3 significant 7525:12 significantly 7488:14 7568:12 significantly 7488:14 7568:12 significantly 7488:14 7568:12 significantly 7488:14 7568:12 significantly 7490:24 significantly 7458:11 special 7539:9 specific 7488:12 stop 7466:7 508:6 summary 7448:24 7566:12 simple 7458:11 specific 7588:15 specific 7483:12 strict 7456:12 single 7512:20 single 7512:40 single 7512:20 single 7512:20 single 7512:20 single 7512:20					
Tactical 7448:14 7472:25					
7477:18 7498:22,23 showed 7553:1 sounds 7531:2 7551:9 source 7502:6 showing 7548:23 showered 7550:7 showing 7548:23 shown 7461:13 7477:21 7516:21 7515:5,8 7560:7 side 7481:7 7508:6 7560:7 southerly 7475:12 so-and 7512:0 so-and-so 7512:6 so-and-so 7512:6 so-and-so 7512:6 so-and-so 7512:6 signed 7439:7,8 7536:12 7483:11 7538:17 7548:19 7538:17 7548:11 7568:12 7483:14 7568:12 significantly 7438:14 7568:12 significantly 7438:14 7568:12 significantly 7438:14 singilar 7474:15 speaks 7543:7 speaks 7443:15 speaks 7543:7 speaks 7453:17 7590:25 speaks 7453:17 7546:12 7506:17 7510:17 7519:8 simultaneous 7567:23 7566:74 speet 7443:16 spect 7477:31 singilar 7466:5 speaks 7548:15 spect 7458:15 spect 7458					7509:19 7552:2
showerd 7553:1 sounds 7551:22 7551:9 7511:1 7520:12,23,25 suffered 7437:21,23 tactical 7445:6 7447:13 showerd 7550:7 showing 7548:23 sounds 7531:22 7551:9 7511:1 7520:12,23,25 suffered 7437:21,23 T448:17,18 7451:11 showing 7548:23 showing 7548:13 7555:9 7560:17 7523:1 7524:9 7545:6 7530:15 7536:13,18 r536:21 7538:8 sufficient 7462:5 sufficiently 7522:18 suggest 7488:18 suggest 7438:18 r448:13,19 r448:13,11 r448:13,19 r444:18 r444:18 <		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·			
showered 7550:7 source 7502:6 7521:1,4,24 7523:15 7438:12 7438:17 7448:17,18 7451:11 7448:13,19 7448:11 7448:13,19 7448:11 7448:11 7448:11 7448:11 7448:11 7448:11 7448:11 7448:11 7448:11 7448:11 7448:11 7448:11 7446:17 7448:11 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7448:11 7448:11 7448:11 7446:17 7448:11 7448:11 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17 7446:17	,				
showing 7548:23 South 7437:3 7506:9 7523:17 7529:25 sufficient 7462:5 7482:13,19 shown 7461:13 7477:21 7516:21 7517:5,8 7536:15 7536:13,18 3753:15 7536:13,18 325:17 7548:18 325:17 7548:18 325:17 7548:18 325:21 14 325:21 14 325:21 18 325:21 14 325:21 14 325:21 14 325:21 17 348:12 2 325:21 18 325:21 18 325:21 18 325:21 17 348:13 17 345:12 325:21 17 348:13 17 345:12 325:21 18					
shown 7461:13 7477:21 7516:21 7517:5.8 7530:15 7536:13,18 7500:17 7548:18 tag 7529:21					The state of the s
7477:23 7506:14 7555:9 7560:7 7560:7 7560:7 7510:1 7516:21 7522:11 7522:11 7522:11 7522:11 7522:11 7522:11 7522:11 7522:11 7522:12 8ign 7486:14 7487:2 8ign 7486:14 7487:2 8ign 7486:14 7487:2 8ign 7486:14 7487:2 8ign 7486:12 7510:1 7511:12 7528:17 7548:12 7548:16 7553:3 7548:12 7510:1 7511:12 7528:17 7548:10 7528:17 7548:10 7528:17 7548:10 7528:17 7548:10 7528:18 7548:11 7522:11 8ign 7486:14 7487:2 8ign 7486:14 7487:2 8ign 7486:12 7510:1 7511:12 7538:8 7544:21 7550:8 7566:25 7544:22 7567:3 7544:22 7567:3 8uggest 7438:8 7494:20 7494:15 7527:9 7483:11 7486:22 7510:4 7515:7 7504:19 7507:12 7558:12 7510:1 7511:12 7539:18 7544:1 8uggestin 7480:25 7504:19 7507:12 7558:21 7504:19 7507:12 7558:21 7504:19 7507:12 7558:21 8uggestin 7480:25 7510:4 7515:7 7548:11,12 8uggestin 7480:25 7510:4 7515:7 7549:21 7558:21 8uggestin 7480:25 7501:4 7515:7 7504:19 7507:12 7558:21 8uggestin 7480:25 7504:19 7507:12 7558:21 8uggestin 7480:25 7510:4 7515:7 7544:22 7568:21 8uggestin 7480:25 7504:19 7507:12 8uggestin 7480:25 7510:4 7515:7 7548:11 8uggestin 7480:25 7510:4 7515:7 7548:11 8uggestin 7480:25 7510:4 7515:7 7549:31 7495:21 8uggestin 7480:25 7510:4 7515:7 7548:11 752:12 8uggestin 7480:25 7501:4 751:12 8uggestin 7480:25 7501:4 751:12 8uggestin 7480:25 7501:4 751:12 8uggestin 7480:25 7501:4 7458:11 8uggestin 748:18 8uggestin 748:19 7544:21 752:8 8uggestin 748:19 7495:2,11 8uggestin 748:19 7548:1	O				· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
7555:9 side 7481:7 7508:6 southerly 7475:12 7510:1 7516:21 752:11 so-and 7512:20 sign 7486:14 7487:2 signed 7439:78 7453:13 7456:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7516:21 7510:1 7516:21 7510:1 7510:25 signed 7439:78 7486:14 7487:2 signed 7439:78 7453:13 7456:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7					
side 7481:7 7508:6 southerly 7475:12 7560:6,25 7544:22 7567:3 7463:17 7467:22 7463:17 7467:22 7470:10,18 7477:8 7463:17 7467:22 7470:10,18 7477:8 7470:10,18 7477:8 7470:10,18 7477:8 7470:10,18 7477:8 7470:10,18 7477:8 7470:10,18 7477:8 7470:10,18 7470:10 7470:10,18 7477:10 7470:10,18 7470:10 740:10,18 7470:10 740:11,18 7470:10 740:11,18 7470:10 740:11,18 7470:10 740:15,17 740:15 7508:10 7508:10					
7510:1 7516:21 7522:11 7522:11 7522:11 7522:11 7539:1 8c-and 7512:20 7539:18 7545:1 7539:18 7545:12 7539:18 7545:12 7539:18 7545:12 7539:18 7545:12 7539:18 7545:12 7539:18 7545:12 7539:18 7545:13 7556:21 7516:14 7529:1 7516:14 7529:1 7539:18 7545:12 7530:24 7523:28 7530:24 7523:21 7566:54 7568:5,10,20 7568:5,10,20 7568:7443:4 7543:4 7543:4 7543:4 7543:4 7543:13 7456:12 7539:18 7545:14 7549:13 8catattory 749:13 7548:14 743:15 7548:16 7553:3 7519:11 7524:25 7549:18 7545:14 7549:19 7539:18 7545:1 7549:19 7539:18 7545:1 7549:19 7539:18 7545:1 7549:19 7539:18 7545:1 7549:19 7539:18 7545:1 7549:19 7539:18 7545:1 7549:19 7539:18 7545:1 7549:19 7539:28 7548:15 7527:9 7568:12 7549:19 7539:28 7548:11 7539:3 7548:15 7548:15 7548:16 7553:3 7548:16 7553:3 7548:17 7532:3 7510:1 7510:1 7510:1 7539:18 7545:1 7539:18 7545:1 7539:18 7545:1 7539:18 7545:1 7539:18 7546:1 7539:18 7456:1 7539:18 7448:1 7544:23 7546:1 7539:18 7456					
7522:11 sign 7486:14 7487:2 signed 7439:7,8 7453:13 7456:12 7487:3 7489:9 significant 7525:12 significantly 7438:14 7568:12 signifig 7487:1 signific 7548:15:12 signific 7548:15:12 signific 7474:15 special 7539:9 specific 7458:12 signific 7458:12 signific 7568:5, 10,20 sincere 7545:14 7568:5, 10,20 sincere 7545:14 sincerely 7547:13 single 746:5 signifig 7466:5 signific 7483:2 signific 7443:4 signific 7483:1 stop 7483:11,11 7539:18 statute 7491:13, statute 7491:13, statute 7491:3, statute 7491:13, statute 7491:3, statute 7491:3, statute 7491:13 statute 7491:3 statute 7491:13 statute 7491:3 statute 7491:13 statute 7491:3 statute 7491:3 statute 7491:13 suggestting 7480:25 7495:8,11 7532:3 7510:1 7524:25 summarise 7486:19 summarise 748:10 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:12 7475:12 summorise 748:10 759:61:12,16 7563:3 summary 7448:24 7566:7,16 summored 7537:12 support 7451:2,23 7496:31 support 7451:2,23 7496:32 7496:34:23 7539:6 7474:18 7495:24 7496:34 support 7451:2,23 7539:2 7539:6 7496:17,4762:9 7532:14 7546:12 7566:7,16 summarise 7486:19 7566:7,16 summarise 7486:19 754:23 759:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7567:12 7		•			
sign 7486:14 7487:2 so-called 7439:19 statutory 7491:3 7568:21 7504:19 7507:12 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7504:19 7507:12 7510:4 7515:7 7510:1 7511:12 7539:18 7548:1 7495:8,11 7532:3 7519:11 7524:25 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7511:12 7510:1 7512:1 7510:1 7512:1 7510:1 7512:1 7510:1 7512:1 7510:1 7512:1 7544:23 7547:14 7544:23 7547:14 7544:23 7547:14 7544:23 7547:14 7544:23 7547:14 7544:23 7547:14 7546:13 759:21 7550:19 7551:6,13,22 7555:17 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7566:7,16 7566:7,16 7446:37 746:51 7446:37 747:12 7446:37 747:12 7446:37 747:12 7446:17 7508:6 7448:11 7487:12 7448:11 7487:12 7539:24:17 7533:23 7539:24:1					· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
signed 7439:7,8 speak 7440:22 7447:23 step 7483:11,11 suggesting 7480:25 7510:4 7515:7 7453:13 7456:12 7538:17 7543:11 7539:18 7544:1 7495:8,11 7532:3 7510:4 7515:7 7487:3 7489:9 7538:17 7543:11 steps 7545:4 suggesting 7480:25 7519:11 7524:25 significantly 7438:14 7548:16 7553:3 STF 7451:1,12 summarise 7486:19 7551:6,13,22 7555:17 signing 7487:1 speaker 7443:25 speaking 7509:25 stop 7469:4 7479:1 summarise 7486:19 7559:21 7560:19 7516:14 7529:1 speaking 7539:9 specific 7458:12 7558:25 summary 7448:24 7566:7,16 Simple 7458:11 7500:24 7524:25 stopp 7466:8 support 7451:2,23 746:5,16 7483:7 simple 7458:11 7566:24 specifically 7523:8 stormed 7505:25 support 7451:2,23 7493:22,23 7515:18 7568:5,10,20 specificity 7548:15,19 specificity 7548:15,19 specificity 7548:15,19 specify 7493:12 straight 7557:5 7496:16 7528:22 7536:18,18,23 7537:9 7466:7 7496:3,4 supporting 7536:14 supporting 7536:14 supporting 7536:14 <td></td> <td></td> <td>The state of the s</td> <td></td> <td></td>			The state of the s		
7453:13 7456:12 7487:3 7489:9 7538:17 7543:11 7548:16 7553:3 7538:17 7545:4 7548:16 7553:3 7558:11 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7539:2 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7539:2 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7539:2 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7539:2 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7539:2 7539:18 7544:1 7539:18 7539:3 7510:1 7532:3 7544:13 7532:3 7510:1 7532:3 7544:13 7539:6 7539:1 7539:6 7539:1 7539:6 7539:1 7539:6 7539:1 7539:6 7539:1 7539:6 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:2 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:2 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:2 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:2 7539:1 7539:1 7539:1 7539:3 7510:1 7539:3 7510:1 7532:3 7544:13 7539:6 7550:19 7556:19 7550:19 7559:21 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 7555:17 7559:21 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 7555:17 7539:1 7559:21 7560:19 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 7556:3 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 7556:3 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 7556:19 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 756:19 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 755:13 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 755:14 7560:19 7559:21 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 756:19 7560:19 759:20 759:20 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 756:19 7560:19 759:20 759:20 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 756:19 7560:19 759:20 759:20 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 756:19 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 756:19 7560:19 7551:6,13,2 756:19 7560:19 7559:21 759:10 7560:19 759:20 759:20 7560:19 759:20 759:20 7560:19 759:20 759:20 7560:19 759:20 759:20 7560:19 7559:21 759:10 7560:19 759:20 759:20 7560:12 7560:19 7560:19 759:20 759:20	O				
7487:3 7489:9 significant 7525:12 significant 7525:12 significantly 7438:14 7548:16 7553:3 speaker 7443:25 speaking 7509:25 speaking 7509:25 speaking 7539:9 specific 7458:12 similar 7474:15 specific 7458:12 simple 7458:11 simple 7458:11 simple 7458:11 simple 7458:11 simple 7458:14 specifically 7522:8 simple 7458:14 specifically 7524:25 specifically 7523:8 7524:24 7532:17 7538:5 specifically 7538:4 stopp ra 746:10 7519:8 specific 7458:15 specifically 7523:8 7524:24 7532:17 specificity 7548:15,19 sincere 7545:14 7548:16 7533:3 stopp ra 466:5 specific 7443:4 specific 7458:12 specific 7458:15 specific 7458:12 stopping 7466:8 summarise 7486:19 summarise 748:11 specific 7458:12 support 7453:1 support 7451:12 specific 7458:12 specific 7458:12 specific 7458:12 specific 7458:12 specific 7458:15 specific 7458:12 specific 7458:12 specific 7458:12					
significant 7525:12 7548:16 7553:3 STF 7451:1,12 summarise 7486:19 7551:6,13,22 7555:17 significantly 7438:14 speaker 7443:25 stop 7469:4 7479:1 summarised 7491:17 7559:21 7560:19 7568:12 speaking 7509:25 stop 7469:4 7479:1 7539:6 summarised 7491:17 7559:21 7560:19 similar 7474:15 special 7539:9 stoppers 7462:13 stoppers 7462:13 stopping 7456:8 summoned 7537:12 taken 7446:3 7457:12 Similarly 7490:24 specifically 7523:8 stormed 7505:25 support 7543:1 support 7543:1 7446:11 7487:15 simultaneous 7567:23 7566:24 7522:11 7532:24 7532:24 7532:24 7534:38,10 7536:16 rosecificity 7548:15,19 specificity 7548:15,19 straight 7557:5 7474:18 7495:24,25 7534:38,10 7536:16 rosecely 7547:13 speech 7443:16 speech 7443:16 speech 7443:16 strategic 7471:22 7532:24 7536:14 rose 7519:3 rose 7549:34 rose 7549:34<				•	
significantly 7438:14 speaker 7443:25 stop 7469:4 7479:1 summarised 7491:17 7559:21 7560:19 7568:12 speaking 7509:25 speaks 7543:7 7558:25 summary 7448:24 7566:7,16 similar 7474:15 special 7539:9 stoppers 7462:13 7456:12 taken 7446:3 7457:12 7516:14 7529:1 specific 7458:12 stopping 7456:8 summoned 7537:12 7476:5,16 7483:7 Similarly 7490:24 7500:24 7524:25 stops 7495:4 superior 7543:1 7484:11 7487:15 simple 7458:11 specifically 7523:8 stormed 7505:25 support 7451:2,23 7493:22,23 7515:18 simultaneous 7567:23 7566:24 7522:11 7496:3,4 7496:16 7528:22 7534:3,8,10 7536:16 7546:15 specify 7493:12 strategic 7471:22 7532:24 7532:24 7537:12 7544:1 7546:15 spect 7456:3 7497:24 strike 7497:7 supporting 7536:14 supportive 7552:14 566:24 7546:22 7549:3,19 single 7512:20 7548:19 7537:3,8,23 strike 7497:7 supportive 7552:14 supportive 7552:14 suppose 7519:3 supposed 7494:13 561:1,3,4 74					
7568:12 speaking 7509:25 7495:9 7512:1 7539:6 7561:12,16 7563:3 signing 7487:1 speaks 7543:7 7558:25 summary 7448:24 7566:7,16 similar 7474:15 special 7539:9 stoppers 7462:13 7496:12 taken 7446:3 7457:12 7516:14 7529:1 specific 7458:12 stopping 7456:8 summoned 7537:12 7476:5,16 7483:7 Similarly 7490:24 7500:24 7524:25 stops 7495:4 superior 7543:1 7484:11 7487:15 simple 7458:11 specifically 7523:8 stormed 7505:25 support 7451:2,23 7493:22,23 7515:18 simultaneous 7567:23 7566:24 7524:24 7532:17 7566:24 7522:11 7474:18 7495:24,25 7534:3,8,10 7536:16 7568:5,10,20 specificity 7548:15,19 straight 7557:5 7496:16 7528:22 7536:18,18,23 7537:9 sincerely 7547:13 spech 7443:16 spech 7456:3 7497:24 strict 7458:1,22 supporting 7536:14 7546:22 7549:3,19 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 striker 7497:7 supposed 7494:13 talk 7445:13 7462:21 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 strikers 7475:14 supposed			·		
signing 7487:1 speaks 7543:7 7558:25 summary 7448:24 7566:7,16 similar 7474:15 special 7539:9 stoppers 7462:13 stoppers 7462:13 7456:12 taken 7446:3 7457:12 Similarly 7490:24 specific 7458:12 stops 7495:4 summoned 7537:12 7476:5,16 7483:7 simple 7458:11 specifically 7523:8 stormed 7505:25 support 7451:2,23 7493:22,23 7515:18 simply 7461:10 7519:8 7524:24 7532:17 story 7466:7 7508:6 7453:1 7462:9 7524:17 7533:23 7568:5,10,20 specificity 7548:15,19 straight 7557:5 7496:16 7528:22 7536:18,18,23 7537:9 sincere 7545:14 specify 7493:12 strategic 7471:22 7532:24 7536:24 7546:15 spech 7458:15 strict 7458:1,22 supporting 7536:14 supportive 7552:14 7546:22 7549:3,19 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 striker 7497:7 suppose 7519:3 suppose 7519:3 takes 7554:6 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 strikers 7475:14 strong 7511:4 7502:16 7514:19 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7					
similar 7474:15 special 7539:9 stoppers 7462:13 7456:12 taken 7446:3 7457:12 7516:14 7529:1 specific 7458:12 stopping 7456:8 summoned 7537:12 7476:5,16 7483:7 Similarly 7490:24 7500:24 7524:25 stops 7495:4 superior 7543:1 7484:11 7487:15 simply 7461:10 7519:8 specifically 7523:8 stormed 7505:25 support 7451:2,23 7493:22,23 7515:18 7568:5,10,20 specificity 7548:15,19 straight 7557:5 7496:16 7528:22 7534:3,8,10 7536:16 7546:15 specify 7493:12 strategic 7471:22 7532:24 7532:24 7537:12 7544:1 7546:15 spech 7443:16 7456:3,4 supporting 7536:14 7546:22 7549:3,19 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 strike 7497:7 suppose 7519:3 suppose 7519:3 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 strikers 7475:14 supposed 7494:13 7456:17 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 7539:2 7502:16 7514:19 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7					T
7516:14 7529:1 specific 7458:12 stopping 7456:8 summoned 7537:12 7476:5,16 7483:7 Similarly 7490:24 7500:24 7524:25 stops 7495:4 superior 7543:1 7484:11 7487:15 simple 7458:11 specifically 7523:8 stormed 7505:25 support 7451:2,23 7493:22,23 7515:18 simply 7461:10 7519:8 7524:24 7532:17 story 7466:7 7508:6 7453:1 7462:9 7524:17 7533:23 simultaneous 7567:23 specificity 7548:15,19 straight 7557:5 7496:16 7528:22 7534:3,8,10 7536:16 7568:5,10,20 specify 7493:12 straight 7557:5 7496:16 7528:22 7536:18,18,23 7537:9 sincere 7545:14 specify 7493:12 strategic 7471:22 7532:24 7537:12 7544:1 7546:15 spech 7443:16 spech 7558:15 strict 7458:1,22 supporting 7536:14 7546:22 7549:3,19 singing 7466:5 spoke 7456:3 7497:24 strike 7497:7 suppose 7519:3 takes 7554:6 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 strikers 7475:14 supposed 7494:13 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 strong 7511:4 7502:16 7514:19 7468	signing 7487:1			summary 7448:24	
Similarly 7490:24 7500:24 7524:25 stops 7495:4 superior 7543:1 7484:11 7487:15 simple 7458:11 specifically 7523:8 stormed 7505:25 support 7451:2,23 7493:22,23 7515:18 simply 7461:10 7519:8 7524:24 7532:17 story 7466:7 7508:6 7453:1 7462:9 7524:17 7533:23 simultaneous 7567:23 7566:24 7522:11 7474:18 7495:24,25 7534:3,8,10 7536:16 7568:5,10,20 specificity 7548:15,19 straight 7557:5 7496:16 7528:22 7536:18,18,23 7537:9 sincere 7545:14 specify 7493:12 strategic 7471:22 7532:24 7537:12 7544:1 7546:15 spech 7558:15 strict 7458:1,22 supporting 7536:14 7546:22 7549:3,19 singing 7466:5 spoke 7456:3 7497:24 strike 7497:7 suppose 7519:3 takes 7554:6 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 strikers 7475:14 supposed 7494:13 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 strong 7511:4 7502:16 7514:19 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7	similar 7474:15	special 7539:9	stoppers 7462:13		taken 7446:3 7457:12
simple 7458:11 specifically 7523:8 stormed 7505:25 support 7451:2,23 7493:22,23 7515:18 simply 7461:10 7519:8 7524:24 7532:17 story 7466:7 7508:6 7453:1 7462:9 7524:17 7533:23 simultaneous 7567:23 7566:24 7522:11 7474:18 7495:24,25 7534:3,8,10 7536:16 7568:5,10,20 specificity 7548:15,19 straight 7557:5 7496:16 7528:22 7536:18,18,23 7537:9 sincere 7545:14 specify 7493:12 strategic 7471:22 7532:24 7537:12 7544:1 7546:15 spech 7443:16 spech 7558:15 strict 7458:1,22 supporting 7536:14 7546:22 7549:3,19 singing 7466:5 spoke 7456:3 7497:24 strike 7497:7 suppose 7519:3 takes 7554:6 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 strikers 7475:14 supposed 7494:13 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 strong 7511:4 7502:16 7514:19 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7	7516:14 7529:1	specific 7458:12			7476:5,16 7483:7
simply 7461:10 7519:8 7524:24 7532:17 story 7466:7 7508:6 7453:1 7462:9 7524:17 7533:23 simultaneous 7567:23 7566:24 7522:11 7474:18 7495:24,25 7534:3,8,10 7536:16 7568:5,10,20 specificity 7548:15,19 straight 7557:5 7496:16 7528:22 7536:18,18,23 7537:9 sincere 7545:14 specify 7493:12 strategic 7471:22 7532:24 7537:12 7544:1 7546:22 7549:3,19 sincerely 7547:13 spent 7558:15 strict 7458:1,22 supporting 7536:14 7561:1,3,4 7568:25 singing 7466:5 spoke 7456:3 7497:24 strike 7497:7 suppose 7519:3 takes 7554:6 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 strikers 7475:14 supposed 7494:13 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 strong 7511:4 7502:16 7514:19 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7			stops 7495:4	superior 7543:1	7484:11 7487:15
simultaneous 7566:24 7522:11 7474:18 7495:24,25 7534:3,8,10 7536:16 7568:5,10,20 specificity 7548:15,19 straight 7557:5 7496:16 7528:22 7536:18,18,23 7537:9 sincere 7546:15 speech 7443:16 7496:3,4 supporting 7536:14 7546:22 7549:3,19 sincerely 7547:13 spent 7558:15 strict 7458:1,22 supporting 7536:14 7546:22 7549:3,19 singing 7466:5 spoke 7456:3 7497:24 strike 7497:7 suppose 7519:3 takes 7554:6 single 7512:20 7537:3,8,23 strikers 7475:14 supposed 7494:13 7468:1	simple 7458:11	specifically 7523:8	stormed 7505:25	support 7451:2,23	
7568:5,10,20 specificity 7548:15,19 straight 7557:5 7496:16 7528:22 7536:18,18,23 7537:9 sincere 7545:14 specify 7493:12 strategic 7471:22 7532:24 7537:12 7544:1 7546:15 speech 7443:16 7496:3,4 supporting 7536:14 7546:22 7549:3,19 sincerely 7547:13 speech 7558:15 strict 7458:1,22 supportive 7552:14 7561:1,3,4 7568:25 single 7512:20 7539:2 striker 7497:7 supposed 7494:13 talk 7445:13 7462:21 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 strong 7511:4 7502:16 7514:19 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7		7524:24 7532:17	story 7466:7 7508:6	7453:1 7462:9	7524:17 7533:23
sincere 7545:14 specify 7493:12 strategic 7471:22 7532:24 7537:12 7544:1 7546:15 speech 7443:16 7496:3,4 supporting 7536:14 7546:22 7549:3,19 sincerely 7547:13 spent 7558:15 strict 7458:1,22 supportive 7552:14 7561:1,3,4 7568:25 singing 7466:5 spoke 7456:3 7497:24 strike 7497:7 suppose 7519:3 takes 7554:6 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 strikers 7475:14 supposed 7494:13 talk 7445:13 7462:21 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 strong 7511:4 7502:16 7514:19 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7	simultaneous 7567:23	7566:24	7522:11	7474:18 7495:24,25	7534:3,8,10 7536:16
sincere 7545:14 specify 7493:12 strategic 7471:22 7532:24 7537:12 7544:1 7546:15 speech 7443:16 7496:3,4 supporting 7536:14 7546:22 7549:3,19 sincerely 7547:13 spent 7558:15 strict 7458:1,22 supportive 7552:14 7561:1,3,4 7568:25 singing 7466:5 spoke 7456:3 7497:24 strike 7497:7 suppose 7519:3 takes 7554:6 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 strikers 7475:14 supposed 7494:13 talk 7445:13 7462:21 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 strong 7511:4 7502:16 7514:19 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7	7568:5,10,20	specificity 7548:15,19	straight 7557:5	7496:16 7528:22	7536:18,18,23 7537:9
7546:15	sincere 7545:14			7532:24	
sincerely 7547:13 spent 7558:15 strict 7458:1,22 supportive 7552:14 7561:1,3,4 7568:25 singing 7466:5 spoke 7456:3 7497:24 strike 7497:7 suppose 7519:3 takes 7554:6 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 strikers 7475:14 supposed 7494:13 talk 7445:13 7462:21 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 strong 7511:4 7502:16 7514:19 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7	7546:15	speech 7443:16	7496:3,4	supporting 7536:14	7546:22 7549:3,19
singing 7466:5 spoke 7456:3 7497:24 strike 7497:7 suppose 7519:3 takes 7554:6 single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 strikers 7475:14 supposed 7494:13 talk 7445:13 7462:21 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 strong 7511:4 7502:16 7514:19 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7	sincerely 7547:13				
single 7512:20 7498:19 7537:3,8,23 strikers 7475:14 supposed 7494:13 talk 7445:13 7462:21 Sir 7443:4 7539:2 strong 7511:4 7502:16 7514:19 7468:1 7469:8 7472:7		spoke 7456:3 7497:24	strike 7497:7	suppose 7519:3	takes 7554:6
	single 7512:20		strikers 7475:14	supposed 7494:13	talk 7445:13 7462:21
ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE	Sir 7443:4	7539:2	strong 7511:4	7502:16 7514:19	7468:1 7469:8 7472:7
	ARCHIVE FO	R JUSTICE			

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

7472:8,9 7482:7
7497:23 7498:3
7511:16 7514:20,21
7524:19 7525:4
7539:11 7546:14
7549:15 7553:10
talking 7477:6 7494:8
7496:23 7506:15 7510:19 7512:17
7510:19 7512:17
7542:23 7553:10
talks 7449:13 7450:15
7494:8 7525:9
7563:15
tampering 7439:4
7470:16 7471:8
7540:14,18
tape 7514:5 7517:1
task 7563:6
tasked 7444:4
tea 7442:6 7470:6,9,11 7470:14 7471:19
7551:13,22
Team 7451:11
teargas 7476:22
technicians 7443:16
techniques 7543:24
7563:24 7564:2
telephone 7483:12
7561:14
television 7528:25
tell 7467:6 7469:21
7471:5 7473:8 7479:6 7479:22,24 7490:8,9
7479:22,24 7490:8,9
7499:9,11 7501:15
7502:5 7523:12
7528:18 7529:5
7544:25
telling 7481:20 7529:24
tells 7441:25 7494:1
7506:9
term 7563:5
terms 7438:15 7459:7
7460:16 7472:6
7494:6,10 7495:3
7497:9 7540:5 7545:2 7556:17 7566:5
testifies 7445:12
testify 7469:8
thank 7441:22 7448:6
7450:6,20 7463:12
7473:14 7487:22
7489:22 7505:8
7509:21 7513:17
7514:9 7516:19
7517:15 7524:11
7542:16 7546:4
7552:7 7558:2,13 7559:25 7560:10
7559:25 7560:10 7562:17 7569:2,4
thanked 7514:16
7515:20
thanking 7513:24,25
thanks 7530:15
that's 7444:20 7446:2
ARCHIVE FO

```
7446:22 7448:13
  7450:5,7 7453:14
  7454:13 7460:4.4.7.8
  7467:6,24 7468:11
  7479:15 7480:3,7
  7481:15,19 7483:8,18
  7484:5,14,16 7486:16
  7487:4 7491:13
  7492:12,22 7493:11
  7496:24 7497:4
  7499:15 7508:17
  7515:9,9,15 7516:1
  7516:23 7517:7
  7519:17 7523:16
  7524:25 7525:2
  7526:11 7529:21
  7533:16 7534:12,13
  7536:1,6 7537:10
  7543:8 7545:19
  7546:4 7547:24
  7548:10,25 7549:5,18
  7549:24 7550:19
  7553:17 7557:20,24
  7560:16 7561:18
  7562:15,20,25 7568:6
  7568:23 7569:6
thereof 7552:14 7554:8
  7563:18 7564:10
there's 7446:14 7475:7
  7478:21 7531:19,24
  7532:3 7534:14
  7535:20 7549:1,8,20
  7549:24 7562:9
they'd 7475:12
they'll 7472:7,8
they're 7461:11 7494:4
they've 7441:6
thing 7461:14 7481:16
  7498:3 7499:20
  7519:10 7525:9
  7532:6,22,25 7539:18
  7557:23
things 7439:10 7443:19
  7450:4 7458:12,16
  7461:10 7467:8
  7478:25 7482:1,5
  7486:15 7493:8
  7496:13 7498:24
  7499:8,10 7508:15
  7510:21,21,24
  7512:24 7515:21
  7525:9 7538:12
  7545:4
thinking 7512:16
thinks 7468:15
thorough 7555:7
  7563:9
thoroughly 7564:25
thought 7443:20
  7467:12 7493:13
  7504:4 7512:12
  7520:25 7521:3
  7529:13 7531:7
  7534:5 7548:22
```

```
7496:6 7509:23
thousands 7474:23
threat 7451:16.20
  7474:2
three 7466:24 7474:15
  7474:25,25 7496:6
  7528:7 7535:15
  7544:2
throw 7441:23
Thursday 7443:8
tie 7556:5
tightly 7465:21
time 7438:4 7451:25
  7458:17 7463:10
  7471:10 7472:9,10
  7482:18 7483:15
  7487:23 7488:5
  7491:19 7500:10,11
  7504:18,24 7507:11
  7510:19,20,21 7517:9
  7524:1 7526:19
  7527:3 7533:1,18
  7539:22 7543:6
  7549:17 7558:15,25
  7565:20,23 7566:16
  7567:2,24
Tip 7562:12
today 7443:14,19,22
  7445:4 7479:14
  7527:3 7539:22
  7551:20 7556:4
  7559:9
told 7443:16,22
  7460:13 7461:10
  7464:19 7467:16
  7469:12 7483:22
```

7484:6,20 7485:14 7486:13 7487:1 7497:18,24 7500:20 7506:11,18 7509:3 7523:2 7529:19 7537:4,6 7538:20 7539:18 tomorrow 7566:18,20

7566:23 7567:3,6,14 7569:9 topmost 7445:11 track 7438:5 trade 7463:15 **traffic** 7466:1 tragedy 7517:13 7555:24 7559:17

tragic 7504:17 7505:22 **tragically** 7545:15,23 trained 7513:22 7514:14 **training** 7563:23 transcribed 7527:7 transcript 7510:16 7515:4 7526:24

translation 7568:5,11 7568:20 translators 7569:1

transparency 7564:19 tried 7445:5 7468:2 7547:2,14

trigger 7512:7.19.21 7531:5 TRT 7450:25 true 7467:14 7476:22 7506:12 7518:25 7519:3 7529:12,13 7530:6,15 7552:25 truly 7481:23 trust 7474:17 7560:8 **truth** 7511:12 7529:24 7529:25 7530:3 7557:6 7559:17 **truthful** 7497:17 try 7445:5 7449:22 7452:7,9 7461:16 7551:23 7552:22 7557:2 trying 7515:6 **Tuesday** 7463:25 7464:18 turn 7448:1 7478:22 7502:19 7517:25 7564:10 turned 7567:9,10 TV 7510:23 7553:22 Twala 7463:23 7464:1 7464:5,15 two 7453:6 7454:2 7458:23 7466:13,24 7478:25 7511:1 7521:14,16 7528:9 7530:14,20,21,24 7531:4,15 7533:25 7534:16 7535:8 7537:22 7538:1,17,25 7539:10 7543:6,18,19 7543:23 7544:2 7551:16 7552:4 type 7444:18 7450:13

7472:5 7485:23 7490:14 7498:23,24 7499:8,10,15,19 7500:7 7510:20 7539:18 7543:14 7553:23

U unavoidable 7459:3 unconscious 7547:17 **underline** 7542:19 understand 7438:24 7444:12,14,20 7445:25 7447:22 7449:18 7459:18 7462:3 7469:15 7470:24 7480:1 7487:18 7502:9 7504:20 7508:8 7524:20 7525:21,23 7534:7 7537:3,5,10 7542:14 7549:15 7550:1 7552:19 7560:13 7562:9,21 7566:9

understanding 7448:11

7467:22,25 7468:24

7552:2

7479:8 7549:1 7555:2 7555:14 understood 7478:15 7497:4 7558:18 7562:3 7566:14 undertaking 7484:1 undertook 7493:1 unearthed 7550:14 unfortunate 7507:22 7535:16 unfortunately 7443:19 7445:4 unhappy 7442:5 unhelpful 7456:7 unintended 7450:14 7514:16 Union 7437:4 unions 7437:9 7463:15 7497:14 unit 7452:16 7533:23 7543:16 units 7563:11 unlawful 7546:10 unprecedented 7450:15 unprotected 7497:7 untoward 7523:3 7525:8 upset 7529:8 urban 7465:25 7466:4 urged 7492:24 **urgency** 7497:8 urgent 7466:22 use 7443:20 7450:13 7451:23 7452:1,23 7453:15,22 7454:8,12 7459:2 7462:13,13,15 7469:13 7472:2 7474:1 7476:1,22 7545:4 7547:15 useful 7515:16 usual 7462:19,22,23 7463:4 utilise 7506:8

V

vague 7437:25 7501:17 valuable 7558:15 value 7507:13 7563:18 various 7440:1 7510:4 7547:14 vast 7476:23 vehicles 7474:4 venue 7566:22 version 7466:6 7486:10 7511:4 7533:24 7536:15 7537:1 7538:13 versions 7521:15,16 **VICTORIA** 7438:23 7471:12 7509:19 video 7443:15,20 7478:24 7479:5 7506:20 7548:12,23 7549:3,10,17 7555:8

7553:17

thousand 7474:25

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

victor 57547-20.20 7548-21.78 p.559-23					Page 1
7549.19 7549.12 7559.22 7538.16 7549.21 7545.37 7468.27 7519.12 7519.10 7519.1	videos 7547:20,20	warrant-officer	wide 7498:10	worrying 7543:4	10 7509:9 7564:7,10
view 7455:3 7468:18 750:13 768:18 750:13 768:18 750:13 768:18 750:13 768:18 750:10 751	7548:2,7,8,9 7549:3	7518:23 7522:19	widest 7513:13		7566:20,23
7594:37568:18	7549:19	7529:24 7538:16	wire 7474:3 7475:3,8	wouldn't 7448:5	10:02 7437:2
759.21.0 74.27.15.2.1 755.2.2 755.2.3 755.2.2 755.2.2 755.2.3 755.2.2 755.2.3 755.2.2 755.2.3 755.2.3 755.2.2 755.2.3	view 7455:3 7468:18	7542:23 7543:1,3		7483:17	10:22 7445:23
7552:10 views 7508:2.22 views 7508:2.22 visibs 743:7 7446:137464.4.4.17 7466:7310-02 7496:637464.5 7466:7374645 7496:67510.19,20 746:2374645 746:2374645 746:67510.19,20 7548:13 visual 7506:20 7548:13 visual 7506:20 views 7511:13 volume 7448:1 748:11674869 740:247566 7511:13 volume 7448:1 748:11674869 746:2374564 water 7365:4 W wage 7475:4 wair 746:117 748:11674869 740:2575640 W wage 7475:4 wair 746:247466:23 7556:10 Visibs 7475:20 Visi				wounded 7465:17	
views 7508:22.25 violence 7443:7 7463:13 7464:4,4,11 7465:7,10 violence 743:21 7463:23 7464:5 visible 7473:20 visible 7473:31					
7512:10 violence 743:7 746:51 740:9 748:1 748:9 16 749:02 7493:16 746:52 10 violence-free 7463:21 748:17 496:0 7510:19.20 7463:23 7464:5 visible 7473:20 7465:21 745:53 746:5 750:22 755:5.8 visible 7473:20 visual 7506:20 vices 7511:13 7497:21 750:17 748:18 7466:9 748:18 746:22 755:22 755:5.8 visible 7475:4 visual 7443:18 7406:25 753:11 750:23 753:11 750:23 750:11 750:13 7					
violence-free 7463:21 7463:13 7464:4,4,11 7465:71.0 7463:13 7464:5 7490:20 7493:16 7490:20 7493:16 7490:20 7493:16 7490:20 7493:16 7490:20 7493:16 7490:20 7493:16 7490:20 7493:16 7490:20 7494:1 7443:18 7490:20 7444:18 7490:20 7444:18 7490:20 7444:18 748:16 7486:9 7497:21 750:117 750:22 7467:32 7485:73 7497:1 7485:73 7497:1 7480:7499:24 7485:73 7497:1 7497:12 7467:13 7497:12 7467:13 7497:12 7467:13 7497:12 7467:13 7497:12 7467:14 7497:12 7467:14 7485:17 7488:1 7498:17 7488:1 7499:17 7488:1 7499:17 7488:1 7499:18 7488:1 7499:18 7488:1 7499:18 7488:1 7499:19 7400:20 7469:17 7488:1 7499:19 7400:20 7469:12 7467:15 7448:11 7468:1 7499:19 7400:20 7469:12 7467:15 7448:18 7490:16 7499:16 7499:18 7499:19 7400:20 7469:12 7497:18 7448:18 7490:16 7499:19 7400:20 7469:22 74706:19 7488:17 850:11 7448:18 7490:16 7499:19 7400:20 7469:22 74706:19 7489:19 7400:20 7469:22 74706:19 7489:19 7400:20 7469	*				•
7-463:13 7464:4,411 748:17 1990; 7496:67 510:19.20 7496:67 510:19.20 7496:67 510:19.20 7496:67 510:19.20 7496:67 510:19.20 7496:73 7464:5 8					
7465.7;10					
violence-free 7468:21 7468:23 7464:5 visible 7473:20 visibly 7473:3 visual 7506:20 7548:13 volume 7448:11 volume 7448:11 volume 7448:11 volume 7448:11 roll roll roll roll roll roll roll roll					
7.652.21 7525.5.8 vitness 7443.17 7453.2 visuby 7473.20 visuby 7473.20 visuby 7473.20 visub 7473.20 visub 7450.20 vital 7443.18 7490.20 vital 7442.14 visub 7550.22 vital 7443.18 7450.20 vital 7442.14 7466.23 vital 745.18 vital 745.20 vital 7442.14 7466.23 vital 745.20 vital 7442.14 7466.23 vital 742.14 7466.23 vital 742.14 7466.23 vital 742.14 7466.23 vital 742.14 746.20 vital 7442.14 7466.23 vital 742.14 742.10 742.20 vital 7442.14 7466.23 vital 742.20 vital 7442.14 7466.23 vital 742.20 vital 7442.14 7466.23 vital 745.18 745.18 vital 745.19 vital 755.19 vital 7					
visible 7473:20 visual 7508:20 visual 7508:20 visual 7508:20 visual 7508:20 visual 7508:20 visual 7508:21 voluminasily 7509:22 visual 7438:18 7490:20 visca 7511:13 voluminasily 7550:22 visual 7559:12 voluminasily 7550:22 visual 7438:18 7490:20 visual 7438:19 visual					
visibly 7473.3 water 7476.2.11 visual 7506.20 visual 7506.22 visual					
visual 7360:20 vital 7443:18 7490:20 7548:13 volumiously 7550:22 7578:11:3 volumiously 7550:22 7578:11:3 volumiously 7550:22 7578:11:3 volumiously 7550:22 7578:11:3 volumiously 7550:22 7578:11:3 valumiously 7550:22 7578:11:3 valumiously 7550:22 7578:11:3 valumiously 7550:22 7578:12 7558:19 7558:10 7558				wrongry 7313.2	
vited 7443:18 7490:20 7548:13 volume 7448:1 7518:167486:9 7497:21 7501:17 7518:17515:9:10 7559:12 wait 7442:14 7466:23 7559:12 wait 7442:14 7466:23 7556:10 752:21 vait 7442:14 7466:23 7548:17559:12 vait 7442:14 7466:23 7556:10 7559:12 vait 7442:14 7466:23 7556:10 7559:12 vait 7442:14 7466:23 7556:10 7559:12 vait 7442:14 7466:23 7556:18 7559:18 vait 7442:14 17448:13 7556:18 7559:1		150		v	
7481:16 7486:19 7481:16 7486:19 7481:16 7486:9 7481:16 7486:9 7481:16 7486:9 7481:16 7486:9 7481:16 7486:9 7481:16 7486:9 7481:17 348:13 7481:16 7486:9 7481:16 7486:9 7481:16 7486:9 7481:16 7486:9 7481:17 348:13 755:21					
volume 7511:13 7497:21 7501:17 7502:7 7503:12 7518:1 7518:9.10 7518:1 7518:9.10 7518:1 7518:9.10 7518:1 7518:9.10 7518:1 7518:9.10 7518:1 7518:9.10 7518:1 7518:9.10 7518:1 7518:9.10 7518:1 7518:9.10 7518:1 7518:9.10 7518:1 7518:1 7518:9.10 7518:1 7518:1 7518:9.10 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 7518:1 75		•	The state of the s		
voluminously 7550:12 W wage 7475:4 wall 7559:12 Water 7518:4 7525:2 7556:10 Water 7518:4 7525:2 7556:10 7559:22 7442:10,12,21 7442:10,12,21 7442:10,12,21 7442:10,12,21 7442:10,12,21 7442:14,7466:23 7442:1,12,7448:13 7459:19 7460:20 7469:12 7470:6,19 7471:24 7478:4 7499:22 7470:6,19 7471:24 7478:4 7499:22 7470:6,19 7499:22 7470:19 7499:22 7470:6,19 7499:22 7470:6,19 7499:22 7470:6,19 7499:22 7470:6,19 7499:22 7470:6,19 7499:22 7470:6,19 7499:22 7470:6,19 7499:22 7470:6,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7470:7,19 7499:22 7469:20 7499:22 7469:20 7499:22 7469:20 7499:22 7469:20 7499:22 746					
valuminously 7550:22					
## vage 7475:4 wair 7476:19 7559:12 wair 7469:21 7469:23 7476:0.2 7469:22 7478:4 7459:19 7569:12 7469:22 7478:4 7509:19 7569:12 7509:19 7569:13 7556:19 welcome 7569:2 7469:22 7478:4 7509:19 7569:12 7509:19 7569:12 7509:19 7569:13 7556:19 welcome 7569:2 7509:19 7569:10 7569:31 7556:3 7569:10 7569:10 7569:4 wair 7442:10.12.21 7442:10.12.21 7443:14.21,22.23 7444:11 7448:13 7506:1.2 7506:1.2 weet 749:22 7484:18 7506:1.2 weet 7590:15 7558:17 7569:1.2 weet 7590:15 7558:17 7569:1.2 weet 7590:15 7568:4 welcome 7569:2 weet 7590:15 7568:17 7569:1.2 ***ord 7469:22 7476:19 7569:1.2 ***ord 7469:22 7476:19 7569:1.2 ***ord 7469:22 7476:19 7569:1.2 ***ord 7469:22 7476:19 7509:1.7 7510:16 7500:21 7510:25 7576:13 7556:17 7558:17 7510:25 7576:13 7556:17 7558:17 7569:1.2 ***ord 7469:22 7444:15 7569:1.2 ***ord 7469:22 7444:15 7509:19 7509:2 ***ord 7469:22 7469:22 7590:21 709:700:34 7500:21 709:700:34 7500:21 7500:21 7510:25 7576:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:15 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:13 7556:10 7560:14 ***with 6749:61 117 ***ord 746:24 746:49 7479:10 750:24 7471:10 750:19 7588:10 7566:10 7588:17 7588:17 7588:17 7588:17 7566:10 7560:10 75750:10 7566:10 75750					
Wage 7475:4 walf 7459:12 waknesses 7547:16 weapons 743:14 rosses 7542:1,12 7546:8 rosses 7547:16 rosses 7543:14 rosses 7442:14 7466:23 rosses 7442:14 7466:23 rosses 7443:14,21,22.23 rosses 7443:14 rosses 7468:12 rosses 7443:14,21,22.23 rosses 7443:14,21,22.23 rosses 7443:14,21,22.23 rosses 7443:18,21,22 rosses 7443:14,21,22.23 rosses 7443:15,21:19 rosses 746:12 ross	voluminously 7550:22			•	
wage 7475:4 wall 7559:12 wati 7442:14 7466:23 7556:10 Watter 7518:4 7525:20 7525:21 water 7518:4 7525:20 7443:14,21,22,23 7444:11 7448:13 7556:19 7447:24 7476.29 7469:27 7476:29 7479:29 7484:18 7485:12 7490:69 7469:27 7476:49 wet 7520:15 7526:17 7510:25 7512:15,756:13 7523:18,18 7525:21 7463:3 756:12 7463:3 7556:13 7556:18 19 wet 7465:25 7510:25 7512:15,756:3 75575:13 7558:3 7557:12 7556:10 7557:10 75575:12 7556:10 7557:10 75575:12 7556:10 7557:13 7556:18 7557:17 7516:15 7520:21 7556:17 7556:18 7556:19 75	TX 7				
waij 7559:12					
vait 7442:14 7466:23					, ,
T556:10					
Watter 7518-4 7525:20			-		
7525:21 went 7528:5 week 7441:25 7453:16 7549:22 7567:25 743:14,21,22,23 7444:11 7448:13 7525:14 welcome 7569:2 weit 7520:15 7528:17 7471:24 7478:4 7479:22 7484:18 7495:12 7490:16 7495:18,18 7495:12 7490:16 750:15 7528:17 750:15 7528:17 750:17 7509:9 750:22 750:22,10,19 7503:4 7523:18,18 7525:16 7545:17 5520:12 7523:18,18 7525:16 7560:17 7566:10 7556:22 7567:22 7567:22 7567:22 7566:10 7576:44 7566:10 7556:22 7566:10 75			7564:7 7568:4	7442:12,17 7449:18	
want 7442:10,12,21	Walter 7518:4 7525:20	7506:1,2	witnesses 7468:12	7454:11,13,16	
7443:14.21.22.23 7444:11.7448:13 7459:19 7460:20 7461:8.20 7468:17.20 7469:22 7470:6,19 7471:24 7478:4 7479:22 7484:18 7479:22 7484:18 7493:6 7494:18,22 7502:2,10,19 7509:4 7504:17 7509:9 7510:25 7512:15,17 7513:16,17 7514:9 7516:15 7520:21 7523:18,18 7525:16 75457:7557:13 7556:17 7546:27 7470:29 7463:17 7546:29 7463:17 7464:24 7465:4 7538:20,21 7538:20,21 7502:17 7503:4 7504:17 7514:9 7516:15 7520:21 7523:18,18 7525:16 75457:7558:17 75457:7558:17 75457:7558:17 75457:7558:17 75457:7558:17 75457:7558:17 75468:7509:17 7556:12 7557:10 7557:10 7548:19 7557:10 7548:19 7556:10 7556:22 7568:24 7557:10 7556:10 7556:12 75757:10 7548:17 7556:22 7568:24 75750:10 7556:10 7556:10 7556:12 75477:10 7540:17 7556:22 7557:10 75477:13,18,18 7476:17 7548:17 7558:17 7548:17 7558:17 7548:17 7558:17 7548:17 7558:17 7548:17 7558:17 7548:17 7558:17 7548:17 7558:20 7557:10 75477:13,18,18 7476:17 7548:17 7558:17 7556:12 7557:10 75477:13,114 7556:12 7557:10 75477:13,114 7556:12 7557:10 75477:13,114 7556:12 7557:10 75477:13,114 7556:12 7557:10 75477:13,114 7556:12 7557:10 75477:13,114 7556:12 7557:10 75477:13,114 7556:12 7557:10 75477:13,114 7556:12 7557:10 754777:13,114 7556:12 7557:10 75477:13,114 7556:12 7557:10 75477:13,114 7556:12 7557:10 75477:10,17477:3 7548:17 7556:22 7557:10 75477:13,114 7556:18,9 7557:10 75477:13,114 7548:16 7519:24 7552:17 7556:10 7556:22 7557:10 7557:10 75477:10,17477:3 7547:17,10 7548:17 7556:22 7557:10 75477:10,17477:3 7547:17,10 7548:17 7556:22 7558:24 7557:10 75477:10,17477:3 75471:13,17475:5 7556:10 7556:22 7556:23 7557:10 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,118 75477:13,114 754717:14,14774 7556:18 754777:14,14774 7556:18 754777:14,14774 7556:18 7	7525:21			7460:14 7471:11	7463:25 7464:8,15
7444:11 7448:13 7459:19 7460:20 7468:17.20 7468:18,20 7468:17.20 7468:22 7470:6,19 7471:24 7478:4 7456:22 7470:6,19 7471:24 7478:4 7458:14 7458:14 7458:14 7458:14 7556:18,19 7513:16 7541:25 7533:27 2753:2,21 7544:22,23 7533:27 2753:2,21 7544:22,23 7463:3 744:22,23 7463:3 744:22,23 7463:3 744:22,23 7463:3 744:22,23 7463:3 746:21 7475:18 7475:18 7486:21 7475:18 7486:21 7475:18 7486:21 7503:17 746:24 7475:18 7475:18 7486:21 7475:18 7486:21 7503:17 7496:19 7470:17 7496:19 7508:12 7515:5 7508:12 7515:5 7508:12 7513:16,17 7514:9 7510:15 7506:13 7556:16 7556:21 7475:18 7476:17 7476:17 7488:19 7471:9 7501:19 7510:25 7513:14 7556:19 7471:9 7501:19 7548:19 7540:21 7556:10 7556:10 7475:19 7560:15 7476:17 7558:19 7476:17 7556:19 7476:19 7470:15 7488:17 7556:19 7476:19 7470:15 7468:27 7478:12 7556:10 7556:10 7476:19 7470:15 7468:27 7478:22 7568:24 7556:10 7476:19 7470:15 7468:27 7478:22 7566:10 7476:17 7518:12 7566:10 7476:27 7478:17 750:19 7556:10 7476:27 7506:10 7556:10 7476:27 7478:17 750:20 7468:27 7478:10 7506:10 7476:19 7470:15 7468:27 7478:10 7468:27 7478:10 7468:27 7478:10 7468:27 7478:10 7468:27 7478:10 7468:27 7478:10 7468:27 7478:10 7468:27 7478:10 7468:27 7478:10 7468:27 7478:10 7468:27 7478:10 7468:27 7478:10 7468:27 7478:27 7464:10 7470:15 7468:27 7478:10 7468:	want 7442:10,12,21	week 7441:25 7453:16	7549:22 7567:25	7482:6 7486:20,20,24	14:18 7529:15
7459:19 7460:20 7461:8,20 7468:17,20 7469:22 7470:6,19 7471:24 7478:4 7479:22 7484:18 7479:22 7484:18 7479:22 7484:18 7479:22 7490:16 7485:12 7490:16 7485:12 7490:16 7493:6 7494:18,22 7502:2,10,19 7503:4 7504:17 509:9 7513:16,17 5149:9 7513:16,17 5159:9 7513:16,17 5159:9 7513:16,17 5159:9 7513:16,17 5159:9 7513:16,17 5159:9 7513:16,17 5159:9 7513:16,17 5159:9 7513:16,17 5159:9 7513:16,17 5159:9 7513:16,17 5159:0 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7545:7 7575:13 7546:7 7575:13 7556:10 7567:4,4 we're 7459:18 7460:6 7475:21 7502:21 7503:21 7522:17 526:17 7561:25 7478:17 7558:17 7561:25 7478:17 7558:17 7561:25 7478:17 7558:17 7561:25 7486:8 7501:12 7522:24 7562:11 7522:24 7562:11 7522:24 7562:11 7540:19 7476:19 7556:10 7567:4,4 7556:10 7567:4,5 7566:10 7549:19 7478:10 7556:10 7567:4,5 7566:10 7548:8 7501:12 7558:20 7478:12 7502:2 7488:17 7556:2 7488:17 7556:2 7488:17 7556:2 7488:17 7556:2 7488:17 7556:2 7488:17 7556:2 7488:17 7556:2 7488:17 7556:2 7488:17 7556:2 7488:17 7556:2 7488:17 7556:2 7488:17 7558:2 7488:17 7506:10 7556:10 7566:20 7497:12 7502:21 7523:13 147548:3 7566:10 75752:14 7557:10 7566:18 7560:2,4,4,7 7566:18 7556:19 7566:18 7560:2,4,4,7 7566:18 7556:19 7566:18 7560:2,4,4,7 7566:19 7566:18 7560:2,4,4,7 7566:10 7567:44 7560:10 7567:44 7560:10 7567:44 7560:10 7567:44 7560:10 7567:44 7560:10 7560:	7443:14,21,22,23	7453:19 7455:13	7568:7	7487:18 7489:18	14:58 7550:15
T461:8.20 7468:17.20	7444:11 7448:13	7525:14	witness's 7459:20	7496:23 7497:4	15th 7447:10 7463:21
7469:22 7470:6,19	7459:19 7460:20	weigh 7437:18	7463:1 7521:19	7501:17 7507:2	7464:5,7,10 7465:7
7471:24 7478:4	7461:8,20 7468:17,20	welcome 7569:2	woman 7492:9	7509:17 7512:16	15:24 7551:25
7471:24 7478:4	7469:22 7470:6,19	went 7520:15 7528:17	won't 7464:24 7465:4	7513:3 7515:2	15:44 7560:3
7479:22 7484:18 7485:12 7494:18,22 7493:6 7494:18,22 7502:2,10,19 7503:4 7504:1 7509:9 7510:25 7512:15,17 7513:16,17 7514:9 7516:15 7520:21 7523:18,18 7525:16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7545:19 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7545:19 7556:17 7588:20 756:17 7588:20 756:17 7588:20 756:17 7588:20 756:17 7588:20 756:17 7588:20 756:18 756:17 7588:20 756:18 756:17 7588:20 756:19 756:19 756:19 756:19 756:22 756:22 4,5,14,19,22 758:20 756:19 7527:2,6,6,8,10,12,15 7527:2,6,6,8,10,12,15 7527:2,6,6,8,10,12,15 7527:2,6,6,8,10,12,15 7541:29 7540:21 7520:20 20 7582:20 20 7583:17 7556:12 756:10 7556:10 7556:10 7556:12 7556:		7565:18,19	7513:16 7541:25	7531:22 7532:2,21	154 7442:24 7443:5
7485:12 7490:16 7493:6 7494:18,22 7538:20,21 7509:2,10,19 7503:4 7510:25 7512:15,17 7513:16,17 7514:9 7510:25 7512:15,17 7513:16,17 7514:9 7516:15 7520:21 7550:16 7550:19 7550:19 7540:19 7540:21 7523:18,18 7525:16 7540:19 7541:9 7540:21 7558:17 7541:9 7545:2 7550:3 7508:12 7515:5 7526:2,4,5,14,19,22 7529:2,6,6,8,10,12,15 7529:2,4,5,14,19,22 7529:3,18,18 7525:16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7556:17 7516:25 7508:12 7520:20 7529:13 7540:21 7529:18 7486:21 7529:14 7490:17 7496:19 7502:15 7508:12,15 7508:12 7515:5 7526:2,4,5,14,19,22 7529:2,4,5,14,19,22 7529:2,4,5,14,19,22 7529:2,4,5,14,19,22 7529:2,4,5,14,19,22 7529:1,12 7548:17 7540:21 7529:1,12 7548:17 7540:21 7529:1,12 7540:21 7520:2,4 7540:21 7529:1,12 7540:21 7529:1,12 7540:20 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:21 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:21 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:21 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:21 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:21 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:21 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:21 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:21 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:1,2 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:1,2 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:1,2 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:1,2 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:1,2 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:1,2 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:1,2 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:1,2 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:1,2 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:1,2 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 740:1,2 7529:1,12 7540:2,2 7448:2,2 7540:1,12 7448:2,2 7540:1,12 7448:2,2 7540:1,12 7448:2,2 7540:1,12 7448:2,2 7540:1,12 7448:2,2 7540:1,12 7448:2,2 7540:1,14 740:1,2 7540:1,14 740:1,2 7540:1,14 740:1,2 7540:1,14 740:1,2	7479:22 7484:18	· ·	7548:19		16 7457:2,3 7470:17
7493:6 7494:18,22 7502:2,10,19 7503:4 7502:2,10,19 7503:4 7502:2,10,19 7503:4 7502:2,10,19 7503:4 7502:2,10,19 7503:4 7502:2,10,19 7503:4 7502:2,10,19 7503:4 7502:2,10,19 7503:4 7502:2,10,19 7503:4 7510:25 7512:15,17 7513:16,17 7514:9 7516:15 7520:21 7513:16,17 7514:9 7516:15 7520:21 7523:18,18 7525:16 7540:19 7540:21 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7540:19 7540:21 7558:20 7560:1,3 7558:10 7567:4,4 7558:17 7541:23 7551:10 7558:20 7540:61 7540:19 7540:21 7540:20,20 7547:20,20 7547:20,20 7547:20,20 7548:20,20 7548:20,20 7548:20,20 7556:10 7557:1,12 7568:21 7556:12 7546:6 7546:6 7546:9 7546:17 7547:10 7548:67 7540:21 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:17 7558:20 7556:10 7557:1,12 7568:21 7556:10 7557:1,12 7568:21 7556:10 7557:1,12 7568:21 7557:1,12 7568:21 7557:1,12 7568:21 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7557:1,12 7568:21 7503:16 7536:14 7503:17 7503:17 7544:17 7516:10 7556:22 7546:6 7566:15 7546:6 7546:9 7546:17 7547:17 7547:10 7547:17 7547:10 7548:17 7503:12 7558:10 7548:77 7547:10 7548:77 7547:10 7548:		7475:18 7486:21	word 7442:5 7475:21	7541:9 7545:2 7550:3	16th 7439:5 7442:22,23
7502:2,10,19 7503:4 7504:1 7509:9 West 7444:5 7561:21 7510:25 7512:15,17 7513:16,17 7514:9 7516:15 7520:21 7463:3 7466:21 7523:18,18 7525:16 7543:3 7466:21 7552:18,18 7525:16 7556:10 7558:20 7566:17 7558:20 7566:17 7558:20 7566:25 7486:8 7501:12 752:22 4 7562:1 752:318,18 7525:16 754:20 756:25 7548:6 7506:25 748:6 7506:25 748:6 7506:20 7471:9 7501:9 754:20,20 7558:20 7566:17 7558:20 7566:17 7558:20 7566:17 7558:20 7566:17 7558:20 7566:17 7558:20 7566:17 7556:25 7478:16 7519:24 752:21 752:22 7507:22 746:21 7506:15 7556:10 7556:25 748:27 7506:13 7556:10 7556:20 7476:2,9,11 7477:3 748:67 7506:26 748:27 7457:20 7474:10 748:27 7457:20 7474:10 748:27 7457:20 7474:10 748:27 7457:20 7474:10 748:27 7457:20 7474:10 748:27 7457:20 7474:10 748:27 7457:20 7474:10 748:27 7457:20 7474:10 748:27 7457:20 7474:10 748:27 7457:20 7474:10 748:27 7457:20 7474:10 748:27 7457:20 7474:10 746:27 748:22 7457:20 7474:10 746:27 746:23 748:8 746:27 7457:20 7474:10 746:27 746:23 748:8 746:27 7457:20 7474:10 746:27 746:23 748:8 746:27 7457:20 7474:10 746:27 746:23 748:8 746:27 746:23 748:8 746:27 746:23 746:23 7445:5 746:27 746:23 746:23 7445:5 7446:23 746:21 752:11 752:	7493:6 7494:18.22				
7504:1 7509:9 7510:25 7512:15,17 7513:16,17 7514:9 7516:15 7520:21 7523:18,18 7525:16 7540:19 7540:19 7540:19 7558:20 7560:1,3 7558:20 7560:1,3 7558:10 7567:4,4 7525:21 7526:17 7525:21 7526:17 7525:21 7526:17 7526:17 7526:17 7527:2,6,6,8,10,12,15 7528:19 7540:21 7528:10 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:10	1	•			
7510:25 7512:15,17 7513:16,17 7514:9 7516:15 7520:21 7526:22 7467:17 7513:16,17 7514:9 7516:15 7520:21 7526:18,18 7525:16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7558:20 7560:1,3 7558:20 7560:1,3 7558:20 7560:1,3 7558:17 7558:20 7476:19 7542:20,20 7558:20 7560:1,3 7556:17 wanted 7475:4 7477:18 7462:2 7470:25 7476:3 7498:20 7476:3 7498:20 7476:3 7498:20 7476:3 7498:20 7483:4 7486:10 7466:22 7469:4,9,10 7503:12 7511:20 7483:1 7484:21 7503:12 7511:20 7483:1 7484:21 7503:12 7511:20 7483:1 7484:21 7503:12 7511:20 7483:1 7466:21 7468:23 7469:4,9,10 7503:12 7511:20 7483:1 7484:21 7503:12 7511:20 7483:1 7484:21 7503:12 7511:20 7483:1 7484:21 7503:12 7511:1,120 7483:1 7466:21 7468:23 7469:4,9,10 7503:12 7511:1,20 7483:1 7484:21 7503:12 7511:1,20 7483:1 7484:21 7503:12 7511:1,20 7483:1 7466:21 7468:23 7469:4,9,10 7503:12 7511:1,20 7551:13,14 7530:1,15 7551:10 7558:20 758:20 7477:10 7483:4 7486:10 7503:12 7511:1,520 7483:1 7486:21 7503:17 7487:12 7566:21 7503:17 7483:1 7466:21 7503:17 7483:1 7466:21 7503:17 7483:1 7466:21 7503:17 7483:1 7466:21 7503:17 7466:21 7521:10 7521:10 7531:14 745:15 7521:12 7566:21 7503:17 7556:10					
7513:16,17 7514:9 7516:15 7520:21 7523:18,18 7525:16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7558:20 7560:1,3 7558:20 7560:1,3 7558:20 7560:1,3 7558:17 7545:17 7558:17 7545:17 7558:17 7545:17 7558:17 7545:17 7558:17 7545:17 7558:17 7545:17 7558:17 7545:17 7558:17 7545:17 7558:17 7545:17 7558:17 7545:17 7556:12 wantang 7456:9 7486:8 7492:20 7486:8 7492:20 7486:8 7492:20 7486:8 7492:20 7486:8 7492:20 7486:8 7492:20 7486:8 7492:20 7486:8 7492:20 7486:19 7470:15 7546:6 7546:10 7556:10				· ·	
7516:15 7520:21 7463:3 7466:21 7527:16,23 7528:7,13 7500:20 7501:14 7468:23 7469:4,9,10 7523:18,18 7525:16 7506:16 7516:9 7524:20,20 7524:20,20 7528:19 7540:21 7524:20,20 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:19 7540:21 7528:20 7503:12 7511:20 7524:20,20 7528:20 7560:1,3 7556:10 7567:4,4 746:8 7496:10 7483:2 7447:7 7541:13 7483:4 7461:13 7483:4 7461:13 7483:4 7461:13 7483:4 7461:13 7483:4 7461:13 7483:4 7461:13 7483:4 7461:13 7483:4 7461:13 7483:4 7461:13 7483:4 7461:14 7565:18 7461:14 7566:15 7556:12 7493:13 7541:17 7546:20 7498:12 7556:10 7556:12 7546:6 7507:17 7513:12 7528:19 7540:22 7566:10 7528:19 7540:25 7566:10 7507:17 7513:12 7528:19 7540:20 7498:12 7528:19 7540:25 7566:10 7507:17 7513:12 7528:19 7540:20 7498:12 7528:19 7540:25 7566:10 7507:17 7513:12 7528:19 7540:20 7498:12 7528:19 7544:27 7550:25 7556:10 7528:19 7544:77 7551:20 7566:10 7507:17 7513:12 7528:19 7544:27 7551:20 7484:27 7551:50 7528:19 7544:77 7551:20 7483:27 7493:13 7556:10 7556:12 7546:25 7566:12 7556:12 7566:10 7507:17 7513:12 7556:10 7556:12 7556:10 7507:17 7518:3 7528:19 7546:23 7548:17 7502:6 7556:15 7556:12 7556:15					
7523:18,18 7525:16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7545:4 7557:13 7558:20 7560:1,3 7558:20 7560:1,3 7556:10 7567:4,4 7558:20 7560:17 7548:2 7478:16 7519:24 7525:21 7526:17 7548:2 7478:16 7519:24 7555:21 7526:17 7548:17 7558:17 7548:2 7458:17 7556:10 7567:4,5 7568:2 7557:10 7548:2 7458:2 7458:2 7556:10 7567:4,5 7566:17 7548:2 7458:2 7458:2 7556:10 7567:2 7556:10 7556:10 7568:2 7556:10 7556:10 7568:2 7556:10 75762:2,9,11 7477:3 7556:15 75762:2 7488:1 7502:6 7557:10 75762:2,9,11 7477:3 7556:15 75766:18 7567:2,4,4,7 75762:2,9,11 7477:3 7562:25 7548:17 7502:6 7548:17 7502:6 7548:17 7502:6 7548:17 7502:6 7548:17 7502:6 7548:17 7503:12 7503:12 7511:20 7548:17 7558:11 7541:23 7557:15,22 7557:1,12 7568:21 7557:1,12 7568:21 7557:1,12 7568:21 7557:1,12 7568:21 7568:24 7565:18,23 7479:12 7504:2 7506:15 7548:17 7504:2 7566:12 7548:17 7542:3,15,25 7548:17 7504:2 7566:12 7556:10 7556:	-				
7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7540:19 7541:4,6,16 7545:4 7557:13 7556:10 7567:4,4 7558:20 7560:1,3 7566:17 75766:10 75766					
7545:47557:13 7558:20 7560:1,3 7556:10 7567:4,4 warnet 7475:4 7477:18 7462:2 7470:25 7478:16 7506:17 7551:20 7558:20 7560:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7568:17 7551:18 7568:17 7568:18 7578:10 7	*				
7558:20 7560:1,3 7566:17 wanted 7475:4 7477:18 7478:16 7519:24 7525:21 7526:17 7547:17 7545:17 7545:17 7558:17 7561:25 wanting 7456:9 7462:2 7470:15 7486:8 7501:12 752:224 7562:11 warn 7457:11,14 warning 7452:15 7457:20 7474:10 7476:2,9,11 7477:3 7547:10 warrant 7518:3 7527:18 7556:10 7567:4,4 we're 7459:18 7460:6 7462:2 7470:25 7486:8 7490:20 7497:22 7556:10 7556:22 7557:10 7546:6 7548:2 7491:16,20 7484:2 7486:9,18 7487:2 7491:16,20 7487:2 7507:22 7548:2 7507:22 7548:2 7507:22 7548:2 7556:10 7547:2 7566:15 7484:2 7486:9,18 7487:2 7491:16,20 7495:2 7506:13 7547:2 7566:10 7513:14 7545:5 7566:10 7556:10 7556:10 7566					
7566:17 warted 7475:4 7477:18 we're 7459:18 7460:6 7484:2 7486:9,18 Z 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7503:16 7536:14 7505:18,23 17 7565:18,23 17 7565:18,23 17 7565:18,23 17 7565:18,23 17 7565:9 17 7565:9 17 7565:9 17 7565:9 17 7565:9 17 7504:27 7506:16 7504:27 7506:16 7504:27 7506:16 7503:17 7504:23 7504:27 7506:16 7504:27 7506:16 7504:27 7506:16 7504:27 7506:16 7504:27 7506:16 7507:17 7513:12 7507:17 7513:12 7509:9 7509:17 7509:7,14 7505:19,24 7506:10 7517:12 7554:6					
wanted 7475:4 7477:18 7462:2 7470:25 7487:2 7491:16,20 Z 7565:18,23 7565:18,23 7478:16 7519:24 7504:24 7506:15 7504:24 7506:15 7513:14 7545:5 7493:13 74768:21 7565:9 17th 7459:9 7468:21 7561:25 7557:10 work 7496:11,17 Zokwana's 7492:23 7504:2 7506:16 7507:17 7513:12 7504:2 7506:16 7507:17 7513:12 7507:17 7513:12 7556:1 000 7474:15,16 7507:17 7513:12 7550:8 7552:10,24 7550:8 7552:10,24 7550:8 7552:10,24 7556:20,25 7550:8 7552:10,24 7565:20,25 7550:8 7552:10,24 7565:20,25 7550:8 7552:10,24 7565:20,25 7550:8 7552:10,24 7565:20,25 7550:8 7552:10,24 7565:20,25 7565:20,25 7565:20,25 18th 7471:9 19 7528:14 <td>1</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>7337.1,12 7308.21</td> <td></td>	1			7337.1,12 7308.21	
7478:16 7519:24 7525:21 7526:17 7545:17 7558:17 7561:25 7561:25 7497:12 7464:19 7470:15 7486:8 7501:12 7546:8 7492:20 7495:22 7507:22 7513:14 7545:5 7561:25 7486:8 7492:23 7557:10 7516:10 7556:22 7557:10 7516:10 7556:22 7557:10 7516:17 7547:3,15,25 7464:19 7470:15 7486:8 7501:12 7547:27 7567:22 7522:24 7562:11 7568:24 7503:17 7568:24 7568:24 7566:10 7568:24 7566:10 7576:10 7576:10 7556:10 7556:10 7556:10 7556:10 7556:10 7556:10 7556:10 7556:10 7568:24 7566:10 7568:24 7566:10 7566:10 7566:10 7566:10 7566:15 7566:10 7566:1	,			7.	
7525:21 7526:17 7504:24 7506:15 7513:14 7545:5 7493:13 17th 7459:9 7468:21 7545:17 7558:17 7516:10 7556:22 7546:6 work 7496:11,17 200 7507:17 7513:12 7497:12 wants 7465:1 7475:5 7464:19 7470:15 7556:1 000 7474:15,16 7550:8 7552:10,24 wants 7465:1 7475:5 7478:12 7506:13 worked 7562:20 000 7474:15,16 7550:8 7552:10,24 7522:24 7562:11 7568:24 working 7550:25 17437:5 7509:7,14 18th 7471:9 warn 7457;11,14 warn 7457;20 7474:10 what's 7446:23 7448:8 7566:10 7566:18 7567:2,4,4,7 7476:2,9,11 7477:3 7460:7 7478:22 world 7506:10 1st 7534:25 7536:9 27437:1,8 7494:11 7477:10 7562:25 7543:3 1:30 7482:12,17 7488:1 7468:21 7506:16 7527:18 whilst 7518:3,13 worry 7463:3 7488:7 7509:8 7513:13,14 7529:11			-		The state of the s
7545:17 7558:17 7516:10 7556:22 7546:6 work 7496:11,17 Zokwana's 7492:23 7504:2 7506:16 7507:17 7513:12 7507:17 750:8 7507:17 750:8 7507:17 750:8 7507:17 750:17 75					
7561:25 7557:10 work 7496:11,17 757:11,17 757:12 757:12 757:13:12 757:13:12 757:11:12 757:11:12 757:11:12 757:11:13:13:13:13:13:13:13:13:13:13:13:13:					
wanting 7456:9 we've 7443:2 7445:5 7514:17 7547:3,15,25 0 7529:11 7530:1,16,23 7497:12 7464:19 7470:15 7556:1 000 7474:15,16 7550:8 7552:10,24 wants 7465:1 7475:5 7478:12 7506:13 worked 7562:20 7565:20,25 18th 7471:9 7522:24 7562:11 7568:24 working 7550:25 7517:12 7554:6 7517:12 7554:6 warn 7457:11,14 whatsoever 7501:5 7566:10 7566:18 7567:2,4,4,7 7566:18 7567:2,4,4,7 7457:20 7474:10 what's 7446:23 7448:8 7556:15 7569:9 2 7437:1,8 7494:11 7477:10 7488:17 7502:6 7543:3 12.4 7545:10 7495:3 7543:17 warrant 7518:3 7562:25 7543:3 7488:7 7509:8 7513:13,14 7529:11				Zokwana's /492:23	
7497:12 7464:19 7470:15 7556:1 000 7474:15,16 7550:8 7552:10,24 wants 7465:1 7475:5 7478:12 7506:13 worked 7562:20 worked 7562:20 7565:20,25 7486:8 7501:12 7547:2 7567:22 working 7550:25 1 17437:5 7509:7,14 19 7528:14 warn 7457:11,14 whatsoever 7501:5 7566:10 work-in-progress 7566:18 7567:2,4,4,7 2 7457:20 7474:10 what's 7446:23 7448:8 7556:15 world 7506:10 1st 7534:25 7536:9 2 7437:1,8 7494:11 7477:10 7488:17 7502:6 worried 7542:23 1.2.4 7545:10 20th 7439:2,7 7459:10 warrant 7518:3 7562:25 7543:3 1:30 7482:12,17 7488:1 7468:21 7506:16 7527:18 whilst 7518:3,13 worry 7463:3 7488:7 7509:8 7513:13,14 7529:11				0	
wants 7465:1 7475:5 7478:12 7506:13 worked 7562:20 7565:20,25 7486:8 7501:12 7547:2 7567:22 workers 7497:2 1 7522:24 7562:11 7568:24 working 7550:25 17437:5 7509:7,14 warn 7457:11,14 whatsoever 7501:5 7566:10 7517:12 7554:6 warning 7452:15 7503:17 work-in-progress 7566:18 7567:2,4,4,7 2 7457:20 7474:10 what's 7446:23 7448:8 7556:15 7569:9 2 7437:1,8 7494:11 7477:10 7488:17 7502:6 worried 7542:23 1.2.4 7545:10 20th 7439:2,7 7459:10 warrant 7518:3 7562:25 7543:3 1:30 7482:12,17 7488:1 7468:21 7506:16 7527:18 whilst 7518:3,13 worry 7463:3 7488:7 7509:8 7513:13,14 7529:11					
7486:8 7501:12 7547:2 7567:22 workers 7497:2 working 7550:25 1 18th 7471:9 19 7528:14 warn 7457:11,14 whatsoever 7501:5 7566:10 7566:10 7517:12 7554:6 2 warning 7452:15 7503:17 work-in-progress 7566:18 7567:2,4,4,7 2 7457:20 7474:10 what's 7446:23 7448:8 7556:15 7569:9 2 7437:1,8 7494:11 7477:10 7488:17 7502:6 worried 7542:23 1.2.4 7545:10 20th 7439:2,7 7459:10 warrant 7518:3 7562:25 7543:3 1:30 7482:12,17 7488:1 7468:21 7506:16 7527:18 whilst 7518:3,13 worry 7463:3 7488:7 7509:8 7513:13,14 7529:11				000 /4/4:15,16	
7522:24 7562:11				1	The state of the s
warn 7457:11,14 whatsoever 7501:5 7566:10 7517:12 7554:6 2 warning 7452:15 7503:17 work-in-progress 7566:18 7567:2,4,4,7 2 7457:20 7474:10 what's 7446:23 7448:8 7556:15 7569:9 2 7437:1,8 7494:11 7477:10 7488:17 7502:6 worried 7542:23 1.2.4 7545:10 20th 7439:2,7 7459:10 warrant 7518:3 7562:25 7543:3 1:30 7482:12,17 7488:1 7468:21 7506:16 7527:18 whilst 7518:3,13 worry 7463:3 7488:7 7509:8 7513:13,14 7529:11					
warning 7452:15 7503:17 work-in-progress 7566:18 7567:2,4,4,7 2 7457:20 7474:10 what's 7446:23 7448:8 7556:15 7569:9 2 7437:1,8 7494:11 7477:10 7488:17 7502:6 worled 7506:10 1st 7534:25 7536:9 20th 7439:2,7 7459:10 warrant 7518:3 7562:25 7543:3 1:30 7482:12,17 7488:1 7488:1 7506:16 7527:18 whilst 7518:3,13 worry 7463:3 7488:7 7509:8 7513:13,14 7529:11					19 7528:14
7457:20 7474:10					
7476:2,9,11 7477:3 7460:7 7478:22 world 7506:10 1st 7534:25 7536:9 7495:3 7543:17 7477:10 7488:17 7502:6 worried 7542:23 1.2.4 7545:10 20th 7439:2,7 7459:10 warrant 7518:3 7562:25 7543:3 1:30 7482:12,17 7488:1 7468:21 7506:16 7527:18 whilst 7518:3,13 worry 7463:3 7488:7 7509:8 7513:13,14 7529:11	warming 7432.13	7303.17			
7477:10 7488:17 7502:6 worried 7542:23 1.2.4 7545:10 20th 7439:2,7 7459:10 warrant 7518:3 7562:25 7543:3 1:30 7482:12,17 7488:1 7468:21 7506:16 7527:18 whilst 7518:3,13 worry 7463:3 7488:7 7509:8 7513:13,14 7529:11					
warrant 7518:3 7562:25 7543:3 1:30 7482:12,17 7488:1 7468:21 7506:16 7527:18 whilst 7518:3,13 worry 7463:3 7488:7 7509:8 7513:13,14 7529:11	7476:2,9,11 7477:3	7460:7 7478:22	world 7506:10	1st 7534:25 7536:9	7495:3 7543:17
7527:18 whilst 7518:3,13 worry 7463:3 7488:7 7509:8 7513:13,14 7529:11	7477:10	7488:17 7502:6	worried 7542:23	1.2.4 7545:10	20th 7439:2,7 7459:10
7527:18 whilst 7518:3,13 worry 7463:3 7488:7 7509:8 7513:13,14 7529:11	warrant 7518:3	B. X. Wasternan of Lawrence Land	7543:3	1:30 7482:12,17 7488:1	7468:21 7506:16
	7527:18	whilst 7518:3,13	worry 7463:3		7513:13,14 7529:11
			·		

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

,	S .		. 3,	
				Page 15
	T	I	1	
7530:1,16,23 7550:8				1
7552:10,24 7560:6				1
2011 7453:7				
2012 7437:8 7439:2,5				
7443:8 7455:17				
				1
7470:18 7484:21				1
7518:17				
2013 7437:1				
				1
207 7492:7 7494:23				l
7500:5				l
207(2) 7491:6 7492:3,3				
21st 7439:9				l
23 7440:9 7482:25				l
7483:12 7484:19				
24 7498:22,25 7499:10				
26th 7456:23				l
262 7454:14 7456:13				
				l
7554:1				
1	1		1	
3	1		1	
	1		1	
3 7459:2 7483:3,6	1		1	
7484:11,23 7487:11	1		1	
	1		1	
7490:20 7492:7	1		1	
7551:13,23	1		1	
3rd 7486:13				l
30 7474:16				l
33 7474:15				l
34 7465:16 7515:21				l
				l
7546:17				l
37mm 7462:13				
37HHH 7 102.13				
				1
4				
4 7456:23 7462:11				
7493:22 7494:1,23				l
7555:20 7563:15				
,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,				1
5				
5 7563:22				l
2 7303.22				
l ———				
6				l
600-odd 7510:6				l
6926 7528:13				l
696 7488:3				l
				l
7	1		1	
	1		1	
7 7460:3	1		1	
7th 7487:3	1		1	
	1		1	
78 7448:25 7449:3,4,19	1		1	
7449:19,19,21,24	1		1	
79 7450:1	1		1	
17 1430.1	1		1	
l ————	1		1	
8	1		1	
	1		1	
80 7450:1,1,19,21	1		1	
7451:9	1		1	
84 7465:16 7515:22	1		1	
0 7 7 105.10 7515.22	1		1	
	1		1	
9	1		1	
9 7443:9 7483:19	1		1	
	1		1	
9:30 7442:23			1	
(4) (20)	54		1	
A SETO	2010		1	
- RC 1 100 1 55	0 8 1 / 10		1	
1 200	- Indian		1	
As 1 mg &	stis //stille		1	
1 1 1			1	
alwaying home, In	or to have		1	
& and the let	(0)			
- Jany y	The state of the s		1	
ARCHIVE FO	R LUSTICE		1	
_ A A L B I V E F O		1		